# NAKSHATRA (CONSTELLATION) BASED PREDICTIONS

(WITH REMEDIAL MEASURES)

book 1 (in 2 books)

K.T.Shubhakaran

# INTRODUCTION

**"ASTROLOGY" or " JYOTISHA "** is a ray of the "SUN", the sole lightgiver of the Universe, the cause of the seasons' and winds and the controller and Lord of the world. **'JYOTISHA'** is 'JYOTIS' or 'LIGHT' **or** 'DIVISION '.**It** is one of the six limbs, the pair of eyes, the instrument of vision.

Lord 'MAHAVISHNU' revealed the 'JYOTISHA SHASTRA' (ASTROLOGY) to Lord 'BRAHMA' who in turn transmitted this 'VISION or JYOTISHA SHASTRA to the Maharshis. Maharshi Garga stands at the top of such Maharshis to whom BRAHMA transferred VISION.

The origin of the Nakshatra based predictions is traced back to the VEDANTA PERIOD and is called "VEDANTA JYOTISHA". Nakshatra is a Sanskrit word, meaning of which as per one school of thought is," **NAKSHA** " means to approach **and** " **TRA** " means to guard. Thus in nutshell, each Nakshatra is the abode of or house of 28 gods delegated with the duties of guarding and guiding the cosmic and solar evolutions.

Zodiac consist of 360 degrees of arc which for the sake of facility is further divided into 12 houses of 30 degrees each. It is again dividedd into 27 divisions of 13.20 degrees each called " NAKSHATRAS or CONSTELLATIONS or ASTERISMS or STAR or LUNAR MANSIONS or **SIEU".** Eventhough we have divided the zodiac into 27 individual Nakshatras or Asterisms, they are only the principal members of the several groups of Nakshatras. In other words, Nakshatra starting from Acvini is the head of a particular group of stars.

According to second method there are 28 divisions or Nakshatras of 12.51-3/7 degrees of each. This additional division lying between the arc of Uttara Ashadha and Cravana is allocated to the Nakshatra called **'ABHIJIT'.** In the line of heirarchy of Nakshatras, Abhijit stands at serial number 22, thereby shifting the serial number of succeeding Nakshatras by one. Thus ultimately Revathi placed at serial number 27 according to the widely accepted method, is placed at serial number 28 due to inclusion of ABHIJIT.

According to third school of thought Abhijit is placed in between Jttara Ashadha and Cravana Nakshatras and the allocation of place in the zodiac is **from** 276.40 degrees to 280.54.13 degrees, curtailing the ownership of Uttara Ashadha from 13.20 degrees to 10.00 degrees and that of Cravana from 13.20 degrees to 12.25.47 degrees. This would, in other words, mean that there is no curtailment of ownership **of the** area of the zodiac in respect of other Nakshatras **i.e.** all Nakshatras other than Uttara Ashadha, Abhijit and Cravana owns 13.20 degrees of **the** zodiac.

Nakshatra is a unit of measure of space. Sun covers an area of two and a quarter Nakshatra segment along the ecliptic path. Each part or Pada of constellation is one Navamsa of a sign. As the zodiac is divided **into** 28 Nakshatra divisions, Moon while transiting has to travel through one of the Nakshatras. When birth takes place, the degree or nakshatra in which the Moon is situated at that time is called one's birth star or **Janma** Nakshatra or constellation.

The first cry of the baby which is supposed to mark the entry of the fifth element 'AIR' into the fluid lungs of the baby giving it pain is the birth time.

This book deals with predictions based on JANMA NAKSHATRA i.e. as per the position of Moon **in** a particular Nakshatra at the time of birth.

I have endeavered to analyse methods and results based on Lagna Nakshatra (Ascendant Constellation ) in the 2nd and subsequent volumes. My intention initially was to include both the systems in one book. Due to peculiarity of the system, it has been decided to have separate volumes. Instead of treating the Lagna or the Ascendant as one sign consisting of 30 degrees, I have introduced a peculiar system of predition based on the Nakshatra in which LAGNA is rising at the time of birth. This would in other words mean that predictions based on a particular degree in which Lagna or the Ascendant falls.

According to the prevalent system of astrological predictions, the entire sign or house which is purely hypothetical, is considered for **analising** a horoscope. Two hours period, which is the normal duration of a Lagna are too large that lakhs of people must have **been** born within

the span of one Ascendant. My endeavour is to narrow down such largeness. Hence I have attempted to make predictions based on Each Lagna degree.

Actually what is required is to make an attempt to analyse an horoscope based on the smallest unit of measurement of time. According to SIDDHANTA-SIROMANI, 1 TATPARA is the smallest unit of measurement of time. 1 Tatpara is equal to / 33750 seconds of the modern clock. In case we succeed in the analyse of a horoscope based on TATPARA unit, no other science can partake astrology. I hope, and earnestly request the astrological students to keep this in mind and devote their valuable time to make further research. No doubt a big building will have to be exclusively earmarked for keeping such analytical work as the volumes of such research may run into thousands of volumes and that too, will be possible, if some person dedicates his entire life for the sake of astrology.

I feel that the present day astrology is only an abridged form. Had there not been the minutest analytical system of prediction, there would not have been a mention of TATPARA in the SIDDHANTA SIROMANI. Even the Siddhanta Siromani gives only the unit of measurement. Nothing has been mentioned about the purpose of making such minutest unit of measurement of time. This indirectly indicates that even at the time of Siddhanta Siromani, the system of prediction based on such minutest unit of measurement of time was lost with the passage of time.

Separate chapters have been provided for each Nakshatra. The readers will find that predictions based on JANMA NAKSHATRA is easy to understand, and proper use of remedial measures indicated in various chapters will greately help the native to ward off the evil propensity of Nakshatras.

The purpose of this book is to provide the readers with remedial measures to counter act the evil propensities of Nakshatras. We are initially controlled by the Moon. Then comes the SUN.

The concept followed in the system of "NAKSHATRA BASED PREDICTIONS" is based on one's " JANMA NAKSHATRA" (BIRTH CONSTELLATION) i.e based on the Moon's position in a

particular Nakshatra at the time of birth and " LAGNA NAKSHATRA" ( ASCENDANT CONSTELLATION). The following information/data are required before proceeding further into the book:

1) An astrological **Punchang** or Ephemeris of the year in which the native is born;
2) Find out the Latitude and Longitude of the place of birth;
3) Birth time, date, month and the year of the native. Birth time if noted in the Standard Time of a country should be converted into the Local Mean Time of the local place of birth of the native. The formula for such conversion is - if the birth is in a place which is East of the Meridian add 4 minutes of time for each degree of difference in Longitude to the watch time or Standard Time of the country concerned; if the birth is **in** a place which is West **of the** Meridian, subtract (minus) from the watch time 4 minutes for each degree of difference in Longitude. (For finding out Latitude and Longitude of a particular place TABLE OF ASCENDANTS' or for places in India only, Shri R.SANTHANAM'S book titled"LATITUDES, LONGITUDES AND LOCAL MEAN TIMES **FOR5000** PLACES IN INDIA" may be referred).
4) After finding out the exact Local Mean Time, take out the Punchanga of the year under reference and turn to the page where planetary position for a particular time, day and month is indicated. Mostly, modern Panchanga gives planetary position at 5.30 A.M. Note down the exact degree in which Sun. Moon and other planets are positioned;
5) Under the above **method,** you have the exact degree of the Moon's position. Now find out the Nakshatra placement of the Moon by using the Table given immediately after this paragraph. The Nakshatra in which the Moon is placed at the **time,** of birth is called **one's** " JANMA **NAKSHATRA** " **OR** " BIRTH **CONSTELLATION** ";
6) Now as in the case of Moon, find out the degree position of

planets in various Nakshatras;

7) Next step is to find out the Lagna or Ascendant of the native.

# ANNEXURE I

## Equivalent terminology of Nakshatras in Malayalam and Tamil

| Sl.No. | Terminology used in this book | Malayalam | Tamil |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1) | Acvini | Aswathi | Aswini |
| 2) | Bharani | Bharani | Bharani |
| 3) | Krttika | Karthika | Karthigai |
| 4) | Rohini | Rohini | Rohini |
| 5) | Mrgacirsha | **Magayiram** | Mrgasirisha |
| 6) | Ardra | Thiruvathira | Thiruvathirai |
| 7) | Punarvasu | Punartham | Punar-Pushyam |
| 8) | Pushya | Pooyyam | Pushyam |
| 9) | Aclesha | Aayillyam | Aslesha |
| 10) | Magha | **Makham** | Makham |
| 11) | **Purva-Phalguni** | **Pooram** | Pooram |
| 12) | Uttara-Phalguni | **Uthram** | **Utthiram** |
| 13) | Hasta | **Attham** | Hastham |
| 14) | **Citra** | Chithira | Chithrai |
| 15) | Svati | Chothi | Swathi |
| 16) | Vicaka | Vishakham | Visakam |
| 17) | Anuradha | Anizham | Anusham |
| 18) | Jyeshtha | Thrikketta | Kettai |
| 19) | **Mula** | **Moolam** | Moolam |
| 20) | Purva-Ashadha | Pooradam | Pooradam |
| **21)** | Uttara-Ashadha | Utthiradam | Utthiradam |
| 22) | Abhijit | Abhijat | Abhijat |
| 23) | Cravana | Thiruvonam | Sravanam |
| 24) | Cravishtha | Avittam | Avittam |
| 25) | Catabhishaj | **Chathayam** | Sathayam |
| 26) | Purva-B.pada | Pooruruttathi | Poorattathi |
| 27) | **Uttara-B.pada** | Uthrattathi | Uthrattathi |
| 28) | Revati | Revati | Revati. |

# ANNEXURE II

Each Nakshatra has a particular deity. Like human beings, Nakshatras have also been divided into various caste. Following table indicates the symbol, presiding deity, caste and identification of each **Nakshatra :**

| Sl. No | Name of Nakshatra | Symbol | Presiding deity (Devata) | Caste | Identification marks of each Nakshatra |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1 | Acvini | Head of a horse | The 2 Acvins | Vaisya | 3 stars resembling a horse's face |
| 2 | Bharani | Yoni-female sex organ | Yama | Lowest Caste | 3 stars in a triangle east of Acvini, resembling female sex organ |
| 3 | Krttika | Razor | Agni | Brahmin | 6 stars Kshura or razor like. Commander of celestial armies. |
| 4 | Rohini | Chariot | Brahma | Sudra | 5 stars formed like a car or chariot |
| 5 | Mrgacirsha | Head of a deer | Chandra | Serving Caste | 3 stars resembling a head of a deer |
| 6 | Ardra | Human head | Rudra | Butcher Caste | Red coloured. One star resembling a head. |
| 7 | Punarvasu | Bow | Adhiti | Vaisya | 5 stars like a house. |
| 8 | Pushya | A flower ;A circle; An arrow. | Brihaspathi | Kshatriya | 3 stars formed like an arrow |
| 9 | Aclesha | Serpent | Nagas | Lowest Caste | Group of 6 stars formed like serpents |
| 10 | Magha | Palanquin | The Pitaras | Sudra | 5 stars lined like rod of the palki or palanquin |

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 11 | Purva-Phalguni | A couche/ Fireplace | Bhaga | Brahmin | 2 stars on each side of a square i.e. on 4 corners of a square resembling the legs of a cot. |
| 12 | Uttara-Phalguni | A small bed | Aryaman | Kshatriya | 2 stars on each side of a square i.e. on 4 corners of a square resembling the legs of a cot. |
| 13 | Hasta | Palm | Aditya | Vaisya | 5 stars resembling a palm. |
| 14 | Citra | One pearl | Tvashtav | Serving Caste | A pearl like star |
| 15 | Svati | Coral | Vayu | Butcher Caste | Red coloured. One star resembling a sapphire |
| 16 | Vicaka | Potter's wheel | Indra-Agni | Lowest Caste | 3 stars formed like a potter's wheel. |
| 17 | Anuradha | Lotus flower | Mitra | Sudra | 3 stars formed to look like a lotus as also umbrella. |
| 18 | Jyeshtha | Ear ring | Indra | Serving Caste | 3 red stars formed to look like an umbrella. |
| 19 | Mula | Tail of a lion/ Elephant's goad. | Nirrti | Butcher Caste | 6 stars looking like Elephant's Goad. |
| 20 | Purva-Ashadha | Tusk of an Elephant | Water (Jal) | Brahmin | 4 stars formed like a square. |
| 21 | Uttara-Ashadha | A small cot | Visva devas | Kshatriya | Red coloured. 4 stars formed like a square. |
| 22 | Abhijit | Triangle | Brahma | Vaisya | Brightest among a group of 3 stars identifying with Vega or Lyre. |
| 23 | Cravana | An arrow/ Ear | Vishnu | Lowest Caste | 3 stars formed like an arrow and sometimes an ear of human being |

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 24 | Cravishtha | A musical drum | Ashta Vasav | Serving Caste | 4 white stars formed like a drum. |
| 25 | Cata-bhishaj | 100 flowers | Varuna | Butcher Caste | Group of 100 stars formed to look like a flower. |
| 26 | Purva-Bhadrapada | Sword | Ajaika-pat | Brahmin | 2 stars like a sword |
| 27 | Uttara Bhadrapada | A twin | Ahir-Buddha-nya | Kshatriya | Out of 4 stars formed like a square, the 2 stars located in the East. |
| 28 | Revati | A fish | Pooshvav | Sudra | 3 stars look like a fish. |

# ANNEXURE III

Each planet has been assigned rulership of certain Nakshatras as indicated below:

| NAKSHATRAS' | RULER |
|---|---|
| 1. Acvini, Magha and **Mula** | KETHU |
| 2. Bharani, **Purva-Phalguni** and Purva-Ashadha | VENUS |
| 3. Krttika, **Uttara-Phalguni,** Uttara-Ashadha 10.00 degrees or from 266.40 degrees to 276.40 degrees **of the** zodiac} and Abhijit 4.14.13 degrees or from 276.40 degrees to 280.54.13 degrees of the zodiac} | SUN |
| 4. Rohini, Hasta and Cravana | MOON |
| 5. Mrgacirsha, Citra and Cravistha | MARS |
| 6. Ardra, Svati and Catabhishaj | RAHU |
| 7. **Punarvasu,** Vicaka and Purva-Bhadrapada | JUPITER |
| 8. Pushya, Anuradha and Uttara-Bhadrapada | SATURN |
| 9. Aclesha, Jyeshtha and Revati | MERCURY |

# ANNEXURE IV

**The** 'Sankhya-Patanjali' system mentions that the planets acquire certain GUNAs (MERITS) by virtue of its occupation or situation in a Nakshatra. This GUNA modify or influence the house concerned. Each Nakshatra transfers certain GUNAs to the planets positioned in the Nakshatra. There are 3 such type of GUNAs viz. 1) **TAMAS-Indolence,** 2) RAJAS - Restlessness and 3) SATTWA - Truth. GUNA of each planet by virtue of their placement in various Nakshatras are as follows:

| Tamasic Guna (Indolence) | Rajasic Guna (Restlessness) | Sattwa Guna (Truth) |
|---|---|---|
| Acvini | Bharani | Punarvasu |
| Ardra | Krttika | Aclesha |
| Mrgacirsha | Rohini | Vicaka |
| Pushya | **Purva-Phalguni** | Jyeshtha |
| Magha | Uttara-Phalguni | Purva-Bhadrapada |
| Citra | Hasta | Revati |
| Svati | Purva-Ashadha | |
| Anuradha | Uttara-Ashadha | |
| **Mula** | Cravana | |
| Abhijit | | |
| Catabhishaj | | |
| Cravishtha | | |
| Uttara-Bhadrapada | | |

All the three GUNAs are inter-related. Essence, Energy and Mass or Inertia ( Resistence, Restlessness and Reality ) are always combined in one person. The only difference is that one Guna will be more predominant in the nativities belonging to the concerned GUNA group and the other GUNAs become latent.

One born in the Nakshatra belonging to one of the above three GUNAs will reflect and show the GUNA or nature of that Nakshatra e.g. TAMASIC or INERTIA type of behaviour will be more predominant in Acvini born, as Acvini possess TAMASIC GUNA. Tamasic possess more resistence nature. This group has the tendency to resist or negative any idea whether right or wrong. Ultimate result arising out of this GUNA is frequent friction in the family life as also in public life. Internal energy gives positive idea, whereas the energy exposed gives negative idea. In other words, these people are not negative or bad at heart, but the inherent GUNA force them to express TAMASIC GUNA. Meditation only can solve this contradiction. Females of TAMASIC GUNA group will conquer this void when they reach the age of 45 years; whereas male will conquer this void at the age of 40 years.

RAJASIC GUNA group of people, as the meaning indicates, will lead a life of restlessness. They want to do a lot of things at a time. But these are the people belonging to " look busy and do nothing ". Dhana and Sampath ( money and property ) will be the predominant motive of this category. Their inner and outer energy is negative. They are the selfish people. There is a saying that a lady When came to know that the world is going to end due to PRALAYA (FLOOD) prayed to God " O God, let me and my goldsmith be left out of this annihilation". The RAJASIC group very well fit into this idea.

SATTWA GUNA group of people will have purity of mind. They are very methodical. There is a peculiar interaction or rhythm at every step. They are very hard working. They are not bothered about the result of their action or work. They must complete the action or work, as they think so. Their outward expression is rather rude. They can achieve remarkable success in painting, sports and crafts.

# ANNEXURE V

As there are three sex in the world viz. 1) Male Sex Purusha Yoni 2) Female sex - Stree Yoni and 3) Eunuch - Napumsaka Yoni, Nakshatras have also been categorised as belonging to the one of the three sex as under:

| Male sex (Purusha Yoni) | Female sex (Stree Yoni) | Eunuch sex (Napumsaka Yoni) |
|---|---|---|
| Acvini | Bharani | Mrgacirsha |
| Punarvasu | Krttika | Mula |
| Pushya | Rohini | Catabhishaj |
| Hasta | Ardra | |
| Anuradha | Aclesha | |
| Cravana | Magha | |
| Purva-Bhadrapada | Purva -Phal-guni | |
| Uttara-Bhadrapada | Uttara-Phal guni | |
| | Citra | |
| | Svati | |
| | Vicaka | |
| | Jyeshtha | |
| | Purva-Ash adha | |
| | Uttara-Ash adha | |
| | Cravishtha | |
| | Revati | |

Result of birth in various Yonis' will be as under:

**PURUSHA YONI (MALE SEX)** : Males born in the Purusha Yoni Nakshatra are very good orators, writers, doctors and expert in Sastras. They will show their supremacy in the area of their work. They welcome the challenge of circumstances and come out with flying colours.

Females born in this Yoni will tend to show more of the characteristics of a male. They are never vulnerable to the male folk. They have the capacity to earn for themselves. While they are very weak at heart, their outward expression tends to show arrogancy primarily due to the inherent quality of the Yoni of their birth.

**STREE YONI (FEMALE SEX)** : Males born in this Yoni are good scientific researchers, labourers, cooks and persons dealing with gold, iron, silver and other metal. They are subject to subordination at all levels. It will be seen that they have to quite often take orders from the females whether in the domestic field or in the official field. They are not independent thinkers. They are the horse and a rider is always required, as otherwise they are lost in the way.

Females born in this Yoni are good administrators, doctors, lecturers and labourers. They are more attached to their children. Their married life will be full of ups and downs. They treat their partner like a slave. In most of the cases it is seen that their husbands tend to develop interest in drinking and like the company of other females, primarily due to the extreme negative treatment given to their husbands.

**NAPUMSAKA YONI** (ENUNUCH **SEX ) :** Males born in this Yoni belong to warrior group i.e. they can be the best soldiers, surgeons, as also there are some doing menial job.

They have generally mixed nature. Functioning of their mind is directly connected with the Moon's high tide and low tide phenomina. Their stubborn behaviour brings the wrath of relations. Persons born in Purusha Yoni and Stree Yoni should be very very careful while dealing with Napumsaka Yoni.

# ANNEXURE VI

There are three worlds viz. 1) Heaven - Swargam 2) Earth - **Bhoomi** and 3) Hell - Narak or Pathal. Heaven is the abode of Devas or Gods. Earth is the abode of Manushya or Man. Hell is the abode of Raakshasas or Demons. Accordingly 28 Nakshatras **have** been divided into three communities or Ganas as **under :**

| Divine or Godly communities | Manly communities | Demonical communities |
|---|---|---|
| Acvini | Bharani | Krttika |
| Mrgacisha | Rohini | Aclesha |
| Punarvasu | Ardra | Magha |
| Pushya | **Purva-Phalguni** | Citra |
| Hasta | Uttara-Phalguni | Vicakha |
| Svati | Purva-Ashadha | Jyeshtha |
| Anuradha | Uttara-Ashadha | **Mula** |
| Abhijit | Purva-Bhadrapada | Cravishtha |
| Cravana | Uttara-Bhadrapada | Catabhishaj |
| Revati | | |

# ANNEXURE VII

Our ancient Maharshis with their foresight and sadhana have identified colours of each Nakashatra as indicated below:

| Nakshatras | Colours |
|---|---|
| 1. Acvini | Blood-red |
| 2. Bharani | Blood-red |
| 3. Krttika | White |
| 4. Rohini | White |
| 5. Mrgacirsha | Silver-grey |
| 6. Ardra | Green |
| 7. Punarvasu | Lead |
| 8.Pushya | Black mixed with red |
| 9. Aclesha | Black mixed with red |
| 10. Magha | Ivory or cream like butter |
| 11. **Purva-Phalguni** | Light brown |
| 12. Uttara-Phalguni | Bright blue |
| 13. Hasta | Deep green |
| 14. Citra | Black |
| 15. Svati | Black |
| 16. Vicaka | Golden |
| 17. Anuradha | Reddish brown |
| 18. Jyeshtha | Cream |
| 19. **Mula** | Brownish yellow |
| 20. **Purva-Ashadha** | Black |
| 21. **Uttara-Ashadha** | Copper |
| 22. Abhijit | Brownish yellow |
| 23. Cravana | Light blue |
| 24. Cravishtha | Silver grey |
| 25. Catabhishaj | Acquamarine |
| 26. Purva-Bhadrapada | Silver-grey |
| 27. Uttara-Bhadrapada | Purple |
| 28. Revati | Brown |

# ANNEXURE VIII

## ALLOCATION OF PARTS OF HUMAN BODY TO NAKSHATRAS

Each Nakshatra governs certain parts of the body. Affliction to a Nakshatra by malefic planets affects the concerned part of the body. Find out the Nakshatra placement of a malefic planet in a chart. Then find out the parts **of the** body governed by that Nakshatra, proper care may be taken to that part of the body. In addition propitiation of the malefic planet may be done for relief as mentioned under each Nakshatra.

The following are the parts governed by each Nakshatra:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| 1. | Upper part of the feet | Acvini |
| 2. | Lower part of the feet | Bharani |
| 3. | Head | Krttika |
| 4. | Fore-head | Rohini |
| 5. | Eyebrows | Mrgacirsha |
| 6. | Eyes | Ardra |
| 7. | Nose | Punarvasu |
| 8. | Face | Pushya |
| 9. | Ears | Aclesha |
| 10. | Lips and chin | Magha |
| 11. | Right hand | Purva Phalguni |
| 12. | Left hand | Uttara-Phalguni |
| 13. | Fingers of the hands | Hasta |
| 14. | Neck | Citra |
| 15. | Chest | Svati |
| 16. | Breast | Vicaka |
| 17. | Stomach | Anuradha |
| 18. | Right side | Jyeshtha |
| 19: | Left side | Mula |
| 20. | **Back** | Purva-Ashadha |
| 21. | Waiste | **Uttara-Ashadha** |
| 22. | Brain | Abhijit |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| 23. | Genitals | Cravana |
| 24. | Anus | Cravishtha |
| 25. | Right thigh | Catabhishaj |
| 26. | Left thigh | Purva-Bhadrapada |
| 27. | Shins | Uttara-Bhadrapada |
| 28. | Ankles | Revati |

# ANNEXURE IX

Like the present day politics, Nakshatras have also formed four parties or circle or groups under the leadership of WIND, FIRE, **INDRA** AND VARUNA as given below:

| Circle of WIND | Circle of FIRE | Circle of INDRA | Circle of VARUNA |
|---|---|---|---|
| Uttara-Phalguni | Pushya | Abhijit | Revati |
| Hasta | Krttika | Cravana | Purva-Ashadha |
| Citra | Vicaka | Cravishtha | Ardra |
| Svati | Bharani | Rohini | Aclesha |
| Punarvasu | Magha | Jyeshtha | Mula |
| Mrgacirsha | Purva-Bhadra Pada | Uttara-Ashadha | Uttara-Bhadra-pada |
| Acvini | Purva-**Phalguni** | Anuradha | Catabhishaj |

# ESSENTIALS FOR THE PRACTICE OF MANTRAS

Mantra is a powerful word or a combination of words inherited by the sages directly from the Supreme, through their continuous penance; and for a common man, is an occult formula to remove various worries, troubles and desires fulfilled. Recitation of a Mantra can bring to the common man realisation of his highest goal though he may not possess knowledge of the meaning of the Mantra fully. Realisaton of the requisite object prolongs in the absence of the knowledge of the meaning of concerned Mantra. That is why, I have, as far as possible, tried to indicate the meaning of each Mantra. Description or identification has also been made about vaious Devatas (deities ), planets, stars and other synonyms wherever needed, even though I am, a little beyond the subject.

Mantra contains NADA or SOUND and VEDA or KNOWLEDGE of God. It frees the practitioner from the fear of death. Chanting a Mantra without bhakti(devotion) becomes mechanical and the result become incomplete.

**Place** of **recitation :** As far as possible, not a prerequisite, a separate room may be used for the recitation of Mantras. The room should be simple and clean. Or if it is not possible to keep a separate room for the recitation, a separate corner in the living room may be used. The place should be cleaned daily. Sit in the same place everyday.

**Selection of time for the recitation** : BRAHAMUHURTHA i.e. 4.AM is considered to be the best time for chanting powerful Mantras as also for meditation. Mysterious silence of the early morning hours highly benefit spiritual vibrations as your mind will be at ease completely and need not exert much for a full concentration. Time just before going to bed can also be selected. Sandhya Time (time just after Sun set) is also equally good. It is said that there is special, mysterious spiritual force or wonderful magnetic power at the Sandhi or junction of time, at Sunrise and Sunset.

**Asana** or Postures : According to generally accepted systems, lotus posture is considered the best Asana for meditation or chanting, followed by Padma Asana, Vaira Asana, Siddha Asana or Vajra Asana. In case there is any difficulty in adopting one of the above mentioned

Asanas, any comfortable posture can be selected by the Chanter, but once a particular posture is brought into use, the same posture should be used every day for the same Mantra. If you want to chant various Mantras simultaneously, you must change the posture after every Mantra.

**Seat :** Human body is full of current. Earth has gravitational force or magnetic power. When we sit for chanting of any Mantra or for meditation, it is absolute necessity that our body and mind should not be subject to external attraction. Hence the current flowing from human body has to be broken for proper results. Sittng on a deer skin or tiger skin is auspicious. A wooden plank or platform can also be used. A thick bedspread can be put on the **plank** or platform. A Kusamat can also be used.

Jap **Mala** (ROSARY): The **rosary** of Tulasi or Rudraksha or **any** holy beads of 108 beads will be helpful for the repetiton of holy Mantras. **Use Tulsi** Mala for the Mantras **of the Vishnu.for** Lord Ganesa rosary **of** beeds prepared from the tusk of an elephant, for Goddess Kali and Shiva Sandalwood beads or Rudraksha beads.

According to Kalika **Purana,** to destroy or wash out all **sins,** Kusa beads are used; for **beget** tng children sar of **Put raj** iva beads are used; for fulfilment of all desires rosary of crystals are used; for getting wealth rosary of Corals are used. The same rosary should not contain mixed beads i.e. various beads should not be used in the Mala. In the Sanat **Kumara** Samhita the thread and the colour over which the beads are woven **are** also stated. Cotton thread fulfils four types of pursuit. They are **Dharma** (Divine Law), Arta (Prosperity), Kama (Desire and Enjoyment) and Moksha (Liberation). White thread **is** used **to** gain peace; red is to attract people; yellow is for selfish purposes; and black is for wealth, worldly and spiritual. Sometimes the colour is selected according to the VARNAS ( ORDERS ). White thread is for the Brahmins (Priests), yellow for the Warrior class, and black for business people. Red thread is for all the four Varnas or orders of the Society. Rosary has **to** be **purified** by the sacred combination of five **liquid** s milk, honey, **curd,** sugar and water..

In case the rosary falls down or breaks, it is considered inauspicious. Then, one has to chant **"HRIM'** to purify the Mala and chant 108 times

the holy "AUM NAMAH **SHIVAYA".** The mala should not be visible to you or others. Cover it with a towel or kerchief or cloth, which must be pure and washed daily. Do not cross the head of the Mala while rolling the beads. Revert when you finish one mala chant. Hold the mala in your right **hand,** hanging it over the three fingers, the middle finger, ring finger and the little finger. Count the beads by pushing them **one** by **one** by the Thumb and the middle finger, but as a rule, the index finger is avoided in chant. The reason is that the index finger represents the individual ego which differentiates.

Take bath before commencement of chant. If due to climatical conditions or other reasons, one cannot have a bath, one can simply wash hand and feet. Wear a neat cloth. Sit in a posture and lit incences; close the eyes and meditate in between eyebrows (BhruMadhya), or the hearts lotus (HrtPadma) or the thousand petaled lotus (Sahasrara Chakra ). One can **medidate** on light **(JYOTI)** or on a SOUND (NADA). (According to my experience concentrating on LIGHT (JYOTI) is the best way of meditation.

Number of Mantras to be chanted at a stroke : Exact number of times of chanting a particular Mantra has already been indicated against each Mantra. Generally any one particular Mantra can be repeated for 11 times or 108 times or multiple of 108 or 1008 times or 10008 times or 100008 times. Once you start chanting a Mantra for any of the times mentioned above, you cannot decrease the number in the subsequent times/days, but you can always increase the number as per your convenience. Initially you can have a sitting of 15 minutes and slowly increase the intervals as also from one time to two or three times a day, if you wish.

Directon for chant : The sadhaka or the chanter should sit facing either the East or the North if chanting is during day and sit facing North if chantng is at night.

# REMEDIAL MEASURES TO WARD OFF THE EVIL EFFECTS OF 'NAKSHATRAS ( Constellations)' and ' GRIHAs ( Planets )' MENTIONED IN THIS BOOK.

Before doing any of the remedial measures mentioned below, salutation to 'LORD GANESHA', by reciting the following prayer at least once, must be given:

वक्रतुण्ड महाकाय सूर्यकोटि समप्रभ ।

निर्विघ्नां कुरू में देव सर्वकार्येषु सर्वदा ।।

**VAKRATUNDA MAHAKAYA SURYA-KOTI SAMAPRABHA;**

NIRVIGHNAM KURU ME DEVA SARVA-KARYESHU SARVADA.

(Meaning : Oh Elephant-faced Ganesha, The Almighty one, Thy effulgence is equal to billions of Suns. I pray thee for removal of all impediments in the path of my auspicious deeds).

The following mantras can be recited every day without anyrestriction of number of times of recitation, unless wise otherwiseindicated against the concerned mantra:

1) Recitation of **the** following mantra of 'MOTHER GAYATRI', with complete faith and devotion fulfils all desires of man and leads him to the state of **enlightenment :**

नमस्ते देवि गायत्री सावित्रि त्रिपदक्षरे ।

अजरे अमरे मातस त्रहि माम भावसागरात ।।

NAMASTE DEVI GAYATRI **SAVITRI TRIPADAKSHARE;**

AJARE **AMARE MATAS TRAHI MAM BHA**VA-SAGARAT.

(Meaning - O three-lettered ( A, U, **M** ) goddess, inspiring Gayatri, never aging and immortal, O Mother, protect me from the ocean of re-birth, salutation to thee).

**2) Reciting the following mantra daily will enlighten your life:**

ॐ भद्रं कर्णेभिः श्रुणुयाम देवाः
भद्रं पश्येमाक्षाभिर्यजत्रा ।
स्थिरैरंगैस्तष्टुवांसस्तनुभिः
व्यशेम देविहितं यदायुः ।
स्वस्ति न इन्द्रो वृद्धयवाः
स्वस्ति न पूषा विश्ववेदाः ।
स्वस्ति नस्ताक्ष्यौ अरिष्टनेमिः ।
स्वस्ति नो बृहस्पतिर्दधातु ।
ॐ शान्तिः शान्तिः शान्तिः ।

अथर्ववेद प्रश्नोपनिषद्

**OM BHADRAM KARNABHI: SHRUNUYAM DEVA:**

**BHADRAM PASHYE - MAKSHA - BHIRYA - JATHRA.**

**STIRAI - RANGOW - STHUSHTUVAM - SASTHA - NUBHI;**

**VYSHEM DEVAHITAM YATHAYU.**

**SWASTHI NA INDRO VRDHASRAVA;**

**SWASTHI NA PUSHA VISWA-VEDA.**

**SWASTHI NASTHAKSHYOM ARISHTA-NEMI.**

**SWASTHI NO BRIHASPATIR-DHATHU**

**OM SHANTI: SHANTI: SHANTI.**

**( Meaning - Om the supreme, may our ears hear what is auspicious. May we see what is auspicious. May we sing your praise, live our allottd span of life in perfect health and strength. May Indra extolled in the scriptures, Pushan the all knowing Tarkshya who saves from all harm, and Brihaspati (Brahma) who protects our spiritual lustre, vouchsafe**

prosperity in our study of the scriptures and the practice of the truths contained therein. **Om** Peace Peace Peace.)

Here the main prayer is to get a life of perfect health, peaceful existence and to guide us to the right path, irrespective of **the** span of life allotted by the Almighty. In my opinion this mantra has the essence of all what we require, as an **existencce** of 100 years of life with full of sound and fury or the body like a semi-dead body **afflicted**with **so** many diseases, is no existence at all.

3) Recitation of the following Maha-Mrityunjaya Mantra will ward off deaths by snake-bites, accidents of all types. Incurable diseases are cured by this **Mantra,** when chanted with sincerity. It is also Moksha Mantra. It bestows health, long life, wealth and all sorts of prosperity.

Place the idol of Siva or Siva Linga on a platform. Sit facing the East. Take flowers with both the hands in a folded style and recite the following Mantra for at least 11 times, if possible 108 times daily and offer the flowers in your hand to the idol of Siva or Siva Linga. Offering of flower should be done a number of times in between the recitation of the Mantra.

ॐ त्रयंम्बकं यजामहे सुगन्धिं पुष्टिवर्धनम् ।
उर्वारूकमिव बन्धनान्मृत्योर्मृक्षीय मामृतात् ।।

**OM** TREYAMBAKAM **YAJA-MAHE** SUGANDHIM PUSHTIVARDHANAM;
**URVARU-KAMIVA BANDHANAN** MRITYOR-**MUKSHEEYA** MAMRTAT.

( Meaning - **O** the three eyed Lord (Lord Siva) of eternal fragrance of fame, may liberate me from death, for the sake of immortality, even as a cucumber is severed from its creeper.)

Recitation of the above mantra for one lakh times on your birth day ( **the** day when your birth constellation rules in the same month of the birth).

**4)** ॐ नमः शिवाय

OM **NAMO** SHIVAYA.

(This mantra is called Panchakshara Mantra -for the remembrence **of** Lord Siva).

**5)** ॐ नमो नारायणाय

**OM NAMO** NARAYANAYA.

( **This** mantra is called Ashtakshara Mantra - for the remembrance of Lord Vishnu in the form of Lord Narayana.)

6) हरि ॐ

**HARI** OM - For the remembrence of Lord Hari

7) हरे रामः हरे रामः रामः रामः हरेहरे ।

हरे कृष्णा हरे कृष्णा:कृष्णाः कृष्णाः हरे हरे ।।

HARE RAMA: HARE RAMA:
RAMA: RAMA: HARE HARE;

HARE KRISHNA: HARE KRISHNA:,
KRISHNA: KRISHNA: HARE HARE.

( **I** slightly disagree with the word " HARE ". According to me the word should be "HARI" as Hari means Lord Vishnu and the meaning **of** 'HARI RAMA: HARI RAMA:' is - Hari is Rama Hari is Rama **and** 'RAMA: RAMA: HARI **HARI'** is - **Rama** is **Hari** Rama is Hari).

8) ॐ नमो भगवते वासुदेवाय

OM **NAMO** BHAGAVATE VASUDEVAYA

Remembrence of Lord Krishna

9) ऊ श्री हनुमते नमः

**OM** SRI **HANUMATE** NAMAH

Remembrance of Lord Hanuman

10) ॐ श्री सरस्वत्यै नमः

**OM SRI** SARASVATYAI NAMAH

For the remem-brance Saraswati (Goddess of Education)

11) ॐ श्री दुर्गायै नमः

**OM SRI** DURGAAI NAMAH

For the remembrance of goddessDurga another form of Parvati wife of Lord Siva.

12) ॐ श्री महालक्ष्म्यै नमः

**OM SRI MAHA-LAKSHMYAI** NAMAH

For the remembrance of Lakshmi(goddess of Dhana or wealth and wife of Lord Maha **Vishnu ).**

**13)** ॐ सोहम्

OM SOHAM

Vedantic formula

14) ॐ अह ब्रूहमास्मि

OM **AHAM** BRAHMASMI

Vedantic formula

15) ॐ तत्वमसि

**OM** TATWAMASI

Vedantic formula

16) ॐ श्री त्रिपुरसुन्दर्यै नमः

**OM SRI TRIPURA** SOUNDARYAI NAMAH

For the rememberance of Tripura Sundari.

17) Recitation of the following mantra will solve the **problem**[1] of miscarriage of pregnancies, or if one has only female children and they like to have male children or vice-versa. Both husband and wife should fast on Sundays. They can take some fruit and fruit juice or milk. While taking bath, such couple should think in their mind the required wish i.e. if male child is needed wish for a male child and if female child is needed, wish for female child. Simultaneously, do pranayamas for ten times as **follows :**

Inhale deeply through both nostrils and retain the breath and mentally repeat GAYATRI MANTRA as given below with three 'YAM' seed syllables along with 'OM':

ॐ यम यम यम भूरभुव स्वा । ॐ तत सवितृर्वरेण्यं:
भर्गो देवस्य धीयो योन: प्रचोदयात् ॥

OM YAM YAM **YAM BHUR BHUVAH** SVAH;

**OM TAT SAVITUR-VARENYAM;**

BHARGO DEVASYA DHIMAHI;

**DHIYO YO** NAH PRACHODAYAT.

YAM is the seed syllable of **Varuna,** the god of water. He is the presiding deity of the genital center. Therefore, the necessary transformation takes place in the bodies of the couple.

You should hold a rosary of sandalwood beads in your hands and mentally meditate on GAYATRI as a child, wearing white clothes and holding a lotus in her hand.

After the meditation, you should worship Mother GAYATRI, offering cooked rice with milk and honey and after puja, couple should take this offered rice. This rice contains the power of GAYATRI and wish is granted through the Prasada or sanctified food.

I8) **MAHA** LAKSHMI GAYATRI

Recite the following mantra for **11** times daily:

ॐ महालक्ष्मि चा विद्महे ।
विष्णु पत्न्यै चा धीमहि ।।
तन्नो लक्ष्मी: प्रचोदयात् ।।।

**OM** MAHA LAKSHMI CHA VIDMAHE;

VISHNU-PATNYAI CHA DHIMAHI;

**TANNO** LAKSHMIH PRACHODAYAT.

( **Meaning** - let us meditate on the wife of Vishnu and may goddess **Lakshmi** illumine us.)

19) For propitiating the planet Jupiter the following Yantra (Talisman) has to be inscribed on thin gold or copper plate of 1 1/4 inch square. The same may be consecrated by chanting either of the following two mantras for 19000 times to be covered in 45 days. This yantra is from Yantra Chintamani.

The Yantra is as given below:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **10** | **5** | **12** |
| **11** | **9** | **7** |
| **6** | **13** | **8** |

Mantras are as follows:

a) **Guru Mantra as per Puranas :**

ह्रीं देवानं: च ऋषीनम च ।

गुरूम कांचन सन्निभम ।।

बुद्धभूतम त्रिलोकेशम तम नमामि बृहस्पतिम ।।।

**HREEM** DEVANAAM CHA: **RISHEENAM** CHA:

**GURUM KANCHANA** SANNIBHAM

**BUDDH BHUTAM** TRILOKESHAM

TAM **NAMAMI BRIHASPATIM.**

b) **Guru Mantra as per Tantra :**

ॐ ग्रां ग्रीं ग्रौं स गुरवेनम:

**OM GRAAM** GREEM **GRAUM** SA: GURAVE NAMAH.

20) Recite the following Mantra for any number of times you **wish** daily:

ऊँ आद्याय विद्महें ।

परमेश्वराय धीमही ।।

तन्नो कालि प्रचोदयात् ।।।

OM **ADYAYAI** VIDMAHE;

PARMESVARAY DHIMAHI;

**TANNO** KALI PRACHODAYAT.

( **Meaning :** May we realise the primordial Energy. Let us meditate on Paramesvari the wife of Shiva. May Goddess Kali illumine us ).

21) Recite the following Mantra 11 times daily:

ऊँ परमेश्वराय विद्महे ।

परतत्वायः धीमहि ।।

तन्नो ब्रह्मा प्रचोदयात् ।।।

**OM** PARAMESVARAYA VIDMAHE;

PARATATTVAYA DHIMAHI;

TANNO BRAHMA PRACHODAYAT.

( **Meaning :** May we realise the Supreme God. Let us meditate **on** the transcendental principle and may that God illumine **us** ).

**22)** Recite the following Mantra for any number of times you wish. The more the number of times of repetation, the more the effect will be:

ऊँ ततपुरूषाय विद्महे ।

महासेनाय धीमहि ।।

तन्नों षणमुखा प्रचोदयात् ।।।

**OM** TATPURUSHAYA VIDMAHE;

MAHASENAYA DHIMAHI;

TANNO SHANMUKHAH PRACHODAYAT.

( Meaning : May we realise cosmic person. Let us meditate on the Commander-in-chief of celestials and may Shanmukha, the six faced god ( **Shanmukha** is the son of Lord Siva and brother of Lord Ganesha illumine us ).

23) Recite the following Mantra for any number of times you wish daily:

ॐ सूर्य-पुत्राविद्महे ।

महाकालाय धीमहि ।।

तन्नो यमः प्रचोदयात् ।।।

**OM** SURYA-PUTRAYA VIDMAHE;

MAHAKALAY DHIMAHI;

TANNO YAMAH PRACHODAYAT.

**( Meaning :** May we realise the son of Sun God. Let us meditate on great time that ends everything. May **Yama** the god of death illumine **us).**

24) Recite the following Mantra daily for 11 times:

a) ऊं भास्कराय विद्महे ।

दिवाकराय धीमहि ।।

तन्नो सूर्याय प्रचोदयात ।।।

**OM** BHASKARAYA VIDMAHE;
DIVAKARAYA DHIMAHI;
TANNO SURAH PRACHODAYAT.

**( Meaning** - Bhaskara (Sun) you are the shining one. We meditate on Divakara (another synonym of Sun). May Surya illumine us.

or/and

b) Recite the following Mantra daily for 11 times:

ॐ दिवाकराय विद्महे ।

प्रभाकराय धीमहि ।।

तन्नो आदित्य प्रचोदयात् ।।।

OM DIVAKARAYA VIDMAHE;

PRABHAKARAYA DHIMAHI;

TANNO ADITYAH PRACHODAYAT.

( Meaning : Divakara you are the light of **God.We** meditate on **Prabhakara.** May Aditya illumine us).

**or / and**

c) Recite the following Mantra daily for 11 times:

ॐ हिरण्मयेन पात्रेण सत्यस्यापिहितं मुखम् ।

तत्वं पूषणावृणु सत्य धर्माथ दृष्टये ।।

पूपन्नेकर्षयम सूर्य प्रजापत्य वयूह रस्मीन् समूह ।।।

तेजो यत्तो रूपं कल्याणतमं तत्ते पश्यामि ।

योसावसो पुरूष सोहमास्मि II

**OM HIRANMAYENA** PATRENA
**SATYASYABHI-HITAM** MUKHAM;

**TATTVAM** PUSHAN APAVRINU
**SATYA - DHARMAYA** DRISHTAYE;

PUSHAN EKARSHE **YAMA SURYA** PRAJAPATYA
**VYUHA RASMIN** SAMUHA;

TEJO **YATHE RUPAM** KALYANATMAM
**TATHE PASYAMI YOSAVASAU**
**PURUSHAH** SOHAMASMI.

( **Meaning :** The truthful face is covered by a golden vessel. **O** Sun to behold the truth kindly remove the cover. **O** Sun, the sole traveller of the heaven, Controller of All, Surya, son of Prajapathi, be kind enough to disperse your rays ).

**or / and**

Recite the following Mantra for 7000 times within 30 days. Once

recitation is started, there should not be any break until the required recitation of 7000 times are completed. Do Surya Namaskar everyday early in the morning. Idol of Sun be consecrated at the Puja place and puja performed with red flowers and red sandal.

d) ॐ ह्रा ह्रीं ft सः सूर्याय नमः ।

OMHRAM HREEM HROM SA SURYAY NAMAH.

25) If in a horoscope Sun is placed in between Citra Nakshatra 4th part and Svati 1st part ( 183.20 degree to 190.00 degree of the zodiac) any one of the following remedial measures must be observed:

a) distribute wheat, copper and jaggery (Gur) to the poor persons at least once in a year. Stomach trouble and heart trouble can also be cured or alleviated by the Dana.

b) put out the fire by milk i.e. when you have lit a fire and you want to put out the fire after the purpose is over, normally we pour or sprinkle water over the fire. Instead of using the water, use milk for sprinkling so as to put out the fire;

c) put some sweet things in your mouth and drink water. This may be done once in a day early in the morning regularly;

d) throw a copper piece in the running water so as to be swept away. By doing so, evil effects caused by the Sun in debilitation is carried away from the person concerned.

26 a) Recite the following Mantra for 11000 times so as to complete the circle within 27 days :

DADHI-SANKHA-TUSAABHAM
KSTRODARNAVA-SAMBHAVAM
NAMAMI SASINAM SOMAM SAMBHOR
MUKUTA-BHUSHANAM.

( Meaning : I offer my obeisances to the Moon god, whose complexion resembles curds, the whiteness of conchshells, and snow. He is the ruling deity of the soma rasa born from the Ocean of Milk, and he serves as the ornament on top of the head of Lord Shambhu).

or / and

b) Recite the following Mantra everyday and any number of times you wish:

OM KSHIRAPUTRAAYA VIDMAHE;

AMRTA-TATTVAYA DHIMAHI;

TANNO CHANDRAH PRACHODAYAT.

(Meaning : O son of Ocean of Milk, we medidate on you. May chandra (Moon) illumine us).

27) MANTRA FOR MARS • to be chanted 11000 times

DHARANI-GARBHA-SAMBHUTAM
VIDYUT-KANTI-SAMAPRABHA-
KUMARAM SAKTI-HASTAM CA
MANGALAM PRANAMAMY AHAM

(I offer my obeisances to Sri Mangala, god of the planet Mars, who was born from the womb of the earth goddess. His brilliant effulgence is like that of lightning, and he appears as a youth carying a spear in his hand).

or / and

OM KRAAM KREEM KROM SA BHOWMAYA NAMAH

(This mantra may be recited for 10000 times within 20 days and puja performed with Red flowers and Red Chandan (Red sandalwood paste ).

28) MANTRA FOR MERCURY - To be chanted for 4000 times

PRIYANGAVA-GULIKASYAM
RUPENA PRATIMAMBUDAM
SAUMYAM SAUMYA-GUNOPETAM TAM
BUDHAM PRANAMAMY AHAM

(I bow down to Buddha, god of the planet Mercury, whose face is like a fragrant globe of the priyangu herb and whose beauty matches that of a lotus flower. He is most gentle, possessing all atractive qualities.)

or / and

**OM BRAM BREEM BROWM SA** BUDHAYAY NAMAH.

This mantra may be recited for 9000 times within 21 days and puja performed with various flowers.

29 **MANTRA FOR JUPITER- to be chanted 19000 times**

**DEVANAM CA** RSINAM CA
**GURUM KANCANA-SANNIBHAM**
**BUDDHI-BHUTAM TRI-LOKESAM** TAM
**NAMAMI BRHASPATIM**

(I bow down to Brihaspati, god of the planet Jupiter. He is the spiritual master of all the demigods and sages. His complexion is golden, and he is full of intelligence. He is the controlling lord of all three worlds).

or/ and

OM JHRAM JHREEM **JHROOM SA** GURUVE NAMAH

This mantra may be recited for 19000 times and puja performed with yellow flowers.

30) **MANTRA FOR VENUS • to be chanted 16000 times**

**HIMA-KUNDA-MRNALABNHAM**
**DAITYANAM** PARAMAM GURUM
SARVA-SASTRA-PRAVAKTARAM
BHARGAVAM PRANAMAMY AHAM

(**I** offer my obeisances to the descendant of Bhrigu Muni **(i.e.Venus),** whose complexion is white like a pond covered with ice. He is the supreme spiritual master of the demoniac enemies of the demigods, and has spoken to them all the revered scriptures).

or /and

OM **DHRAM DHREEM DHROOM SA** SUKRAYA NAMAH.

This mantra may be recited for 16000 times and puja performed with white chandan and white flowers.

**31) MANTRA FOR SATURN - to be chanted 23000 times**

NILANJANA-SAMABHASAM
**RAVI-PUTRAM** YAMAGRAJAM
**CHAYA-MAANDA-SAMBHUTAM** TAM
**NAMAMI SANAISCARAM**

( I bow down to slow-moving Saturn, whose complexion is **dark** blue like **nilanjana** ointment. The elder brother of Lord Yamaraja, he is born from the Sun-god and his wife Chaya.).

or /and

OM PRAAM **PREEM** PROUM **SA** SANAYE NAMAH.

This mantra may be recited for 24000 times within 40 days and puja performed with blue flowers and chandan.

32) **MANTRA FOR RAHU- to be chanted 18000 times**

**ARDHA-KAYAM MAHM-VIRYAM**
CANDRADITYA-VIMARDANAM
**SIMHIKA-GARBHA-SAMBHUTAM** TAM
RAHUM PRANAMAMY AHAM

(I offer my obeissances to **Rahu,** born from the womb of Simhika, who has only half a body yet possesses great power, being able to subdue the Sun and the Moon.)

or /and

**OM BHRAM BHREEM** BHROUM **SA** RAHUVE NAMAH.

This mantra may be recited for 18000 times within 40 days during night and puja performed for blue flowers and chandan.

33) **MANTRA FOR KETHU- to be recited for 18000 times**

a) PALASA-PUSPA-SANKASAM
**TARAKA-GRAHA-MASTAKAM**
**RAUDRAM** RAUDRATMAKAM **GHORAM** TAM
KETUM PRANAMAMY AHAM

( I offer my obeisances to the violent and fearsome Ketu, who is endowed with the potency of Lord Shiva. Resembling in his complexion the flower of a palasa plant, he serves as the head of the stars and

planets.)

**or / and**

OM PRAAM **PREEM PROUM SA** KETHUVE NAMAH.

This mantra may be recited for 18000 times and puja performed with mixed flowers and chandan.

b) MRITYUNJAYA MANTRA to be used for physical or mental illness to be chanted one mala (i.e. 108 times per day) for 16 **weeks.** repetitions) per day for 16 weeks.

**OM** TRAYAMBAKAM YAJA-MAHEY
**SHOO-GANDI PUSHTEE** VAR-DANAM
**OORVAR ROO-KOOMEE BAN-DANAMRITYOOR**
**RA-MAKSHEE MAM-ROO-TATA.**

## 34) REMEDIES FOR SADE-SATHI, KANTAKA SANI AND ASHTAMA SANI

As per the normally accepted astrological principle, Sade-Sathi is the period of Sat urns transit through the 12th, 1st and 2nd house from the house in which Planet Moon is situated at the time of birth of a person. Ashtama Sani is the period of Saturn's sojourn through the 8th house from the house in which Planet Moon is situated at the time of birth.

I slightly disagree with the above statement. According to me actual Sade-Sathi commences from 330.01 degree from the degree in which Moon was located at the time of birth and extends to 60.00 degree from the degree in which Moon was located at the time of birth, e.g., suppose Moon is in 11th degree of Acvini at the time of birth. Add 330.01 degree to 11 degree and we get 341.01 of the zodiac. Effect of Sade-Sathi of the native will commence when Saturn touches 341.01 degree of the orb. Likewise, add 60.00 degree to 11 degree and we get 71.00 degree of th orb. Hence, Sade-Sathi which commenced from 341.01 degree of the orb will terminate at 71.00 degree of the orb.This is the reason why in most of the cases bad effects of Sade-Sathi being felt later than theuniversally accepted period of commencement of Sade-Sathi. Likewise, the bad effects are still being felt by the native even after the Saturn has crossed the 2nd house.

When the Moon is in 11th degree of Acvini, Ashtama Sani commences when Saturn transit 221.01 degree of the orb and terminate at 251.00 degree of the orb.

In addition to the above mentioned two evil transit of Saturn, there is still worst transit called 'KANTAKA SANT, i.e. when Saturn transit the orb of 90.01 degree to 120.00 degree of the orb from the degree in which Moon was situated at the time of birth of the native. According to me 'KANTAKA SANI' is the greatest evil than Ashtama Sani or Sade-Sathi.

When Saturn transit the first 30 degree of Sade-Sathi, it is said to be transiting the eyes or the head of the native. During this period the native suffers from various fears and troubles. Even if one is born in a royal family, he will have to confront a lot of problems.

When Saturn transit the next 30 degrees, it is said to be transiting through the heart of the native. Result is various kinds of worries and fear of death. Enemies will increase. If **employed, wrath** of the superiors will have to be faced.

When Saturn transit the last phase of Sade-sathi, it is said to pass through the legs of the **native.** During this **period,** his mind is full of complications, he runs here and there for solving the problems. Unexpected reversals in profession and trade take place.

During the period of Ashtami Sani, the native will be neglected by his wife and children, he will be forced to do illegal activities against his own consciousness, which ultimately cause lot of humiliation.

During the period of Kantaka Sani, the native may have to face separation from wife either due to death, divorce of some other unexpected situation which warrants to stay away from wife and relatives. He will incur heavy loss of wealth.

When I was only 8 years old, I heard my grand-father talking to somebody that during the time of Kantaka Sani, the native will be forced **to** live in forest. Suppose a person is living in **a** big town, normally no one can think of going to a forest. I am narrating my personal experience so as to establish the correctness **of the** statement given by my grand-father. I am a resident of a city from 1969 onwards.My job also is not transferable. One of my superior officers was posted to a remote **locality .** Frankly speaking it was mainly due to my effort that he got this posting on deputation. After some months of the officer joining the said post( 1980 ) he felt a need for an officer having administrative and accounts background. Hence he requested my the then immediate officer that in case I am willing to be posted on deputation there, he will be grateful. And he further requested my officer to pursue me for this. As my wife was also employed, there was no possibility of my accepting such posting. But can the destiny be resisted? After a weeks time of such **refusal,** I got a letter from the father of my servant that the servant be sent back to them. There was no one else to look after my children as my wife was also employed. For two months we had to leave our children in one of my friends house early in the morning and pick them up in the evening. It was the month of May, 1981. The scorching heat was at the. peak. We both husband

and wife sat in a helpless mood and started thinking what to do. Then immediately an idea struck my mind. I have heard that in inner areas good servants are **available.We** immediately took a decision to accept the offer. Immediately a telegram was sent to that officer stating that I am willing for the posting provided my wife is also taken on depoutation. My request was accepted and we got the order of posting in the last week of May, 1981. We left for that remote locality and joinedour respective post on 9th June, 1981 which was a again a Saturday. By that time the purpose for which my services were requisitioned was solved and a typical change **in** the behaviour of that officer had taken place. I did my maximum to set the things right. But he was misguided by some vested interests there and they infiltrated so many things against me and within 10 days my position became very emberassing. I was considered to be one of the best outstanding worker in one lace and I became the worst at another **placce.** I was only a beginner of Astrology at that time. I could not understand what has gone wrong. Manasa, Vacha or **Karmana** I have not done anything against the rule or I have tried to do any illegal activities. I immediately requested that I **may be** repatriated immediately as I can no longer continue to work there. Meanwhile, that officer who had taken me there became my bitterest enemy and he deliberately to **emberrass** me did not agree to **my** request. We had to continue there for 2 years i.e. upto June, 1983. It is only after coming back to city and started taking serious interest in Astrology I detected that 'KANTAKA SANI' was in operation in my horoscope during 1981 to **1983. I** have narrated this incident only to show the correctness of Astrological **dictam.**

Recitation of any one of the following Mantras for 11 times daily during the period of **saturn's** evil transit will remove evil effects of **Saturn :**

a) CHATURBHUJO BHANACHAPA;
**KHADGA** HASTHO VARAPRADAHA;
**GRUDHARVAHANOGATHO** NITHYAM;
SANKAROTHU SANAISCHARAHA.

**and/** or

b) Recite the following mantra for 11 times daily for 40 days and do puja of Lord Rudra ( Shiva ), and on **the** 41st day **do** homa.This mantra

is very powerful and is an extract from RUDRAM.

**JYAISHTHYAM CHA** MA **ADHIPATYAM CHA** ME
**MANYUSH-CHA ME BHAMASHCHA** ME
MASHCHA ME
**MBHASHCHA** ME **JEMA CHA ME MAHIMA CHA** ME
**VARIMA CHA ME PRATHIMA CHA** ME
**VARSHMA CHA ME**
**DRAGHUYA CHA** ME VRDDHAM **CHA** ME
**VRDDHISHCHA** ME
**SATYAM CHA ME SHRADDHA CHA** ME
**JAGACHCHA ME**
DHANAM **CHA** ME **VASHASHCHA** ME
**TVISHISHCHA ME**
**KRIDA CHA ME MODASHCHA** ME **JATAM CHA** ME
**JANISHYA-MANAM CHA ME SUKTAM CHA** ME
**SUKRTAM CHA ME**
**VITTAM CHA** ME **VEDYAM CHA** ME
**BHUTAM CHA ME**
**BHAVISHYACHCHA ME SUGAM CHA** ME
**SUPATHAM CHA ME**
RDDHAM **CHA MA RDDHISHCHA** ME
**KLRPTAM CHA** ME
**KLRPTISHCHA ME MATISHCHA** ME
**SUMATISHCHA ME.**

( **Meaning :** May I through Your grace be granted greatness, leadership, anger toward inner enemies, anger toward outer enemies, a deep understanding, sweet water, the power to conquer, fame, lands and property, sons and grandsons, and an unbroken lineage. May I have growth of wealth, **growth** of good qualities, truth, **faith,** material wealth, gold and money, the power to **attract ,** luster of the body, **sports** and games and the pleasure derived from them. May I be granted the knowledge of the past and the future, good speech and good deeds, savings of wealth of the past, and wealth to be acquired in the future. **May** all things **be** easy for **me;** may I **have a** good path, increased wealth,

prosperity, material strength, strength of the intellect, and a discriminating and unfailing mind.

**and/ or**

**AGNISHCHA MA INDRASHCHA ME SOMASHCHA** MA **INDRASHCHA ME SAVITA CHA** MA INDRASHCHA ME SARASVATI **CHA** MA INDRASHCHA **ME PUSHA CHA** MA INDRASHCHA **ME BRHASPATISHCHA** MA INDRASHCHA ME

**MITRASHCHA MA INDRASCHA** ME **VARUNASHCHA** MA INDRASHCHA **ME TVASHTA CHA** MA INDRASHCHA MA **DHATA CHA** MA INDRASHCHA ME **VISHNUSHCHA** MA INDRASHCHA **ME-SHIVANAU CHA** MA INDRASHCHA ME **MARUTASHCHA** MA INDRASHCHA ME **VISHVE CHA** ME DEVA INDRASHCHA **ME** PRTHIVI **CHA** MA INDRASHCHA **ME NTARIKSHAM CHA** MA INDRASHCHA ME

**DYAUSHCHA** MA INDRASHCHA **ME DISHASHCHA** MA INDRASHCHA **ME MURDHA CHA** MA INDRASHCHA MA **PRAJAPATISHCHA** MA INDRASHCHA ME.

**Meaning :** May these beings through your grace bestow their blessings upon me; Agni, god of fire, and **Indra,** kingof heaven, Soma and Indra,theSun and Indra, Saraswati and Indra, Pusha and Indra, Brihaspati and Indra, Mitra and Indra, Varuna and Indra, Tvashta and **Indra,** Brahma and **Indra,** Vishnu and Indra, the Ashwins and Indra, **the Marut gods** and Indra, **all** gods **of the** Universe and Indra, the Earth and Indra, the Skies and Indra, the Heavens and Indra, the Directions and **Indra,** the Upper Regions and **Indra,** and Prajapati and Indra.

# 35. CURE THROUGH GEMS

| DISEASE | CURE |
|---|---|
| **Arthritis** | Red Coral of 9 Rattis fixed ion silver ring to be worn on Tuesday on third finger (Sund finger) plus Blue Sapphire of 5 Rattis fixed in Gold ring to be worn on Saturday on fourth finger (Mercury finger).<br>or<br>Red Coral of 9 Rattis fixed in silver ring to be worn on Tuesday on 3rd finger (Sun finger) plus Yellow Sapphire of 5 Rattis fixed on Gold ring to be worn on Thursday on 3rd finger. |
| Appendicitis | Yellow Sapphire of 7 Rattis fixed in Gold ring to be worn on Thursday on 3rd finger plus Red Coral of 5 Rattis fixed in Copper ring to be worn on Tuesday on 3rd finger. |
| **Anemia** | Same as for Appendicitis mentioned above. |
| **Asthenia** | Emerald of 6 Rattis fixed in Gold ring to be worn on Wednesday on 3rd finger. Plus Yellow Sapphire of 7 Rattis fixed in Gold ring to be worn on Thursday on 3rd finger. Both these gems can be fixed in one ring and worn on Thursday Plus Moonstone of 6 Rattis fixed in silver ring to be worn on Monday on 4th finger (Mercury finger). |
| **Breast** Cancer | Red Coral of 9 Rattis fixed in Cooper ring to be worn on Tuesday on 3rd finger plus Emerald of 7 Rattis fixed in gold ring to be worn on Wednesday on 2nd finger (Saturn finger) plus Blue Sapphire of 5 Rattis fixed in Pancha Dattu (mixture of 5 metals ) to be worn on Saturday in 4th finger (Mercury finger). |
| **Bladder swelling or connected probl** ems **including gas in the bladder.** | Same as for Appendicitis |
| **Brain Tumours** | Emerald of 7 Rattis fixed in gold ring to be worn on Wednesday on 3rd finger. Plus White Pearl of 6 Ratis fixed in silver ring to be worn on Monday on 4th finger. Plus Blue Sapphire of 5 Rattis fixed in Gold ring to be worn on Saturday on 2nd finger |

| | |
|---|---|
| | (Sagtur finger). |
| Bronchitis | Red Coral of 7 1/2 Rattis fixed on Copper ring to be worn on Tuesday on 3rd finger. Plus Yellow Sapphire of 5 Rattis in Gold ring to be worn on Thursday on 3rd finger. |
| Epilepsy | Same as for Asthama |
| Eczema | White Coral of 7 1/2 Rattis fixed in Gold finger to be worn on Tuesday on 2nd finger plus Yellow Sapphire of 7 Rattis fixed in gold ring to be worn on Thursday on 3rd finger. |
| Gall stones | Emerald of 5 Rattis in Gold ring to be worn on Wednesday on 3rd finger plus Blue Sapphire of 5 Rattis fixed in Puncha-Dattu to be worn on Saturday on 2nd finger. |
| Hernia | Same as for Bronchitis |
| Insanity | Emerald of 7 Rattis in gold ring t be worn on Wednesday on 3rd finger plus Yellow Sapphire of 7 Rattis in gold ring to be worn on Thursday on 3rd finger. |
| Jaundice | Yellow Sapphire of 5 Rattis in gold ring to be worn on Thursday on 3rd finger plus Emerald of 7 Rattis fixed in gold ring to be worn on Wednesday on 3rd finger plus Lapuz Lazuli or Tiger's eye of 3 Rattis in gold ring to be worn on Wednesday on 4th finger. |
| Kidney trouble | Same as for Hernia. |
| Leukomia (blood cancer) | Red Coral of 9 Rattis fixed in Copper ring to be worn on Tuesday on 3rd finger plus Yellow Sapphire of 13 Rattis fixed in gold ring to be worn on Thursday on 3rd finger plus Cat's eye of 5 Rattis in gold ring to be worn on Thursday on 2nd finger. |
| Lung cancer | Same as for Breast cancer. |
| Menstrual troubles | White Pearl in 9 or 11 Rattis fixed in silver to be worn on Monday on 3rd finger. |
| Piles | Same as for Hernia |
| Paralysis | Emerald of 7 Rattis in gold ring to be worn on Wednesday on 2nd finger plus Blue Sapphire of 5 Rattis in Pancha-Dattu to be worn on Saturday on 4th finger plus Red Coral of 9 Rattis in Copper ring to be worn on Tuesday on 3rd finger. |

| | |
|---|---|
| **Tongue, throat and mouth cancer** | Yellow Sapphire of 11 Rattis in gold to be worn on Thursday on 3rd finger plus Red Coral of 5 Rattis in Copper ring to be worn on Tuesday on 3rd finger plus Cat's eye of 3 Rattis in gold ring to be worn on Thursday in 2nd finger. |
| **Urinery problems** | Same as for Hernia. |

36) The following Mantra is an extract from **'SHRI RUDRAM'.** I have practiced this Mantra. I have not come across a more power ful Mantra than this. This Mantra contains almost all the necessities of a man. Irrespective of the Nakshatra in which a person is born, irrespective of caste, sex or religion, all can practice this Mantra. Everyday early in the morning after washing face and feet recite the Mantra for 11 times by facing East. Then see the difference after 40 days.

SHAM CHA ME MAYASHCHA ME PRIYAM CHA ME
NUKAMASHCHA ME KAMASHCHA ME
SAUMANASASHCHA ME
BHADRAM CHA ME SHREYASHCHA ME
VASYASHCHA ME
YASHASHCHA ME BHAGASHCHA ME
DRAVINAM CHA ME
YANTA CHA ME DHARTA CHA ME KSHEMASHCHA ME
DHRTISHCHA ME VISHVAM CHA ME MAHASHCHA ME
SAMVICHCHA ME JNATRAM CHA ME SUSHCHA ME
PRASUSHCHA ME SIRAM CHA ME
LAYASHCHA MA RTAM CHA ME-MRTAM CHA ME
YAKSHMAM CHA ME- NAMAYACHCHA ME
JIVATUSHCHA ME
DIRGHA-YUTVAM CHA ME-NAMITRA CHA
ME-BHAYAM CHA ME
SUGAM CHA ME SHAYANAM CHA ME SUSHA CHA ME
SUDINAM CHA ME.

(**Meaning:** May I through your grace win the happiness of this world and other worlds and that which is desirable and pleasing, happiness in heaven, dear relatives and friends, auspiciousness, well-being, a good home, family, success, good fortune, and wealth. May I be granted a Guru with powers of control and a guardian like a father. May I have protection, courage, the favour of all, honour, the knowledge of Vedic scriptures, knowledge due to experience, the ability to inspire others, and progeny. May I be granted a plow. May I have the ability to overcome difficulties and experience the Truth and the nectar of immortality. May I be free from diseases, be healthy, and receive' medicines for restoring life and for giving long life. May I experience the absence of unfriendly people and also fearlessness. May I have

good conduct, a good, **bed,** good mornings, and good days.

**MORNING AND EVENING PRAYER**

Recitation of the following mantra either in the morning or evening ( preferably at **Sandhya** times) will benefit the individual in achieving all that he wants.

37) **TVAME**VA **MATA CA PITA TVAMEVA**
**TVAMEVA** BANDHUSCA SAKHA TVAMEVA
TVAMEVA **VIDYA** DRAVINAM TVAMEVA
TVAMEVA SARVAM **MAMA DEVA** DEVA

( Meaning : You are the mother, You are the father, You are the brother, You are the friend. You are knowledge, You are wealth. You are everything for me, O god of gods).

38) **KARA-CARANA-KRTAM VAK KAYA-JAM**
**KARMA-JAM** VA
SRAVANA-NAYANA-JAM **VA** MANASAM VA
PARADHAM
VIHITAM-AVIHIGTAM VA SARVAM ETAT
KSAMASVA
JAYA **JAYA KARUNABDHE** SRIMAHADEVA
SAMBHO.

( Meaning : Forgive all sins, whether committed by hands or feet, whether arising from speech, body, or actions, whether arising from ears, eyes, or mind. Forgive all actions of commission and omission. **Glory!Glory!** Ocean of mercy! **O** venerable great God Shiva!).

39) **OM RAJADHIRAJAYA** PRASAHYA-SAHINE
NAMO VAYAM VAISRAVANAYA KURMAHE
**SA ME** KAMAN **KAMA-KAMAYA** MAHYAM
KAMESVARO **VAISRAVANO DADATU**
KUBERAYA VAISRAVANAYA
**MAHARAJA** YA NAMAH.

(Meaning : **Om** let us bow to Kubera, the King of Kings, who gives without motive. Let Kubera, the lord of desires, grant me, who desires everything, the objects of my desires. Salutations to Kubera, the great

**king,** the son of Vishravana.

40) **ITYESA VANMAYI PUJA**
SRIMACCHANKARA-PADAYOH
**ARPITA TENA** DEVESAH
**PRIYATAM ME SADASIVAH**

**(Meaning:** This is the hymnal worship that I offer at the feet of Lord Shank **ar** a. By its merits, **may** the **lord** of gods, the ever-beneficent Shiva, be pleased with me.

## 41) RUDRAKSHA AND IT'S USE IN DAILY LIFE:

Rudraksha is the dried fruit of the Rudraksha Tree. Rudraksha trees are found in Himalayan region, Nepal, Bhutan, **Sikkim,** Assam and Java. Rudrakshas are found generally in four colours **viz.** 1) Red 2) White 3) Black and 4) Mixed. Generally we can see only Rudrakshas **in** dark brown colour. White coloured Rudrakshas are available in Java and Cylone.

Rudrakshas are of 38 types and are available in 21 faces. Normally Rudrakshas with 1 to 14 faces are available. 15 to 21 faces are very rare. One faced Rudraksha is very very rare and is in very high demand. It cost between **Rs.1000** to **Rs.10000.**

Rudraksha bead or rosary is used for offering prayer to God. **Siva** bestows all His blessings on the user of Rudraksha rosary.Rudraksha has to be purified before being used. On Monday before sun rise one should take bath and thereafter Rudraksha beads should be washed first in clean water and then in cow milk.

If it is possible to get Ganges water, instead of clean water Ganges water may be used for washing. Lit dhoop and hold the Rudraksha beads on the smoke emenating from dhoop, for some time.

After reciting the mantras for elevan times, as indicated againsteach type of Rudraksha one can wear by using a red thread.

a) One faced Rudraksha: It is ascribed to Lord Siva. It is generally told that on this Rudraksha the figures of Siva **Linga,** Serpent, **Om,** Trishul and other auspicious marks are found. I have one with all these marks with me. Hence we can come to a conclusion that one faced Rudraksha without all the qualities mentioned above is duplicate. Eversince I have started wearing this one faced Rudraksha, my spiritual power and intuition has reached a **new height.** The use of this Rudraksha in neck blesses the native with authority, power, wealth and all comforts of life. But in my opinion and from the experience wearer of this Rudraksha is spiritually enlightened but not in the material field.

Mantra for wearing: OM YEM HAM SHROUN YE.

b) Two faced Rudraksha: This Rudraksha represents Lord Siva and

goddess Parvati. This helps one to concentrate his mind and increase in spiritual power. It is also believed that pregnant ladies if worn around their waste or on the arm can have easy delivery.

Mantra for wearing: OM SHREEM HREEM KSHOWM VREEM OM.

c) Three faced Rudraksha: This Rudraksha represents 'AGNI' (fire) and is used for avoiding bad luck and for the wealth and education.

Mantra for wearing: OM REM HOOM HREEM HOOM OM.

d) Four faced Rudraksha: This represents Lord Brahma. Use of this blesses the man with wealth, good health. It is believed that if one boil it in milk and takes the milk for 20 days mind is purified and removes all worries.

Mantra for wearing: OM VAM KAM THAM HAM YEE.

e) Five faced Rudraksha: This Rudraksha is meant for pleasing Panch Brahma (Five Brahmas) and the use of this Rudraksha leads to the blessings of Lord Shiva for success in all walks of life. Diseases are kept away from the wearer .These Rudrakshas are available in plenty.

Mantra for wearing: OM HRAM AAM KSHAMYOM SVAHA.

f) Six faced Rudraksha: This Rudraksha represents Lord Karthik, who is also known as 'Subrahmanya' son of Lord Shiva and the younger brother of Lord Ganesha. Male natives should use this Rudraksha in the right arm and the female natives in the left arm. Mainly useful to attain siddhi, success in works that one undertakes and success in business. This also improves intelligence and helps the students in obtaining the requisite distinction in the education. It also cures hysteria, fainting fits and other diseases of ladies.

Mantra for wearing: OM HREEM SHREEM KLEEM SOUM YEM.

g) Seven faced Rudraksha: This Rudraksha represents Sapt Rishis and help the wearer with wealth, respect and spiritual power. I have not seen any person wearing this seven faced Rudraksha. It is not due to non-availability of this type of Rudraksha. However, the reason is not known.

Mantra for wearing : OM HRAM KREEM HREEM SOUM.

h) Eight faced Rudraksha: This Rudraksha represents Lord Ganesha the son of Lord Shiva. Wearer of this Rudraksha is blessed with all comforts of life and is particularly for puja.

Mantra for wearing: OM HRAM GREEM LUM AM SHREE.

i) Nine faced Rudraksha: Represents three deities viz. Bhairon, Yama and Kapil Muni. It is mainly used in the left arm during the Navratras for blessings of goddess Durga. If goddess Durga is pleased she bestows wealth, family welfare and fullfils all desires.
Mantras for wearing: OM HREEM VAM YAM RUM LAM.

j) Ten faced **Rudraksha:** This Rudraksha represents Lord Vishnu. Wearer is protected from the evil influence of all planets and souls etc.If this Rudraksha is taken after rubbing with milk on stone and the paste obtained, severe cough can be cured.
Mantra for wearing: OM SHREEM HREEM KLEEM GREEM OM

k) Elevan faced Rudraksha: This Rudraksha represents Lord Indra. It has elevan strengths of elevan deities. If it is kept in a pooja place or cash safe, enormous wealth starts pouring in. It is also useful for the ladies to have longivity of their husbands. If a lady who have no child or have only females and wish to have a son wears this Rudraksha, she is blessed with the required progeny.
Mantra for wearing: OM RUM MUM YUM OM.

1) Twelve faced Rudraksha: This Rudraksha represents Lord Vishnu. Wearer of this Rudraksha is blessed with all comforts of life.
Mantra for wearing: OM HREEM SHREEM DHRUNI SHREEM.

m) Thirteen faced Rudraksha: This Rudraksha represents Vishva Devas. Wearer of this Rudraksha attains moksha, fullfils all desires of life.
Mantra for wearing: OM YEE YAM APA AUM.

n) Fourteen faced Rudraksha: This Rudraksha represents Lord Shiva. It also represents Lord Hanumanji. It helps to cure several diseases. In addition it also helps to promote all comforts of life. It is also a belief that if it is boiled in milk and drink for 20 days all worries can be kept away.
Mantra for wearing: OM POWM SFE KHAFRE HARTHROUM HAMSAFRAI

Since other types of Rudrakshas are not very much in use, the details pertaining to them have not been given in this book.

# SOME HINTS ON NAMAKARAN (NAME CALLING)

It is the prevalent system among Hindus that the name of a person is kept according to the prescribed letters of a particular Nakshatra in which the native is born. But nowadays,the names given by the parents are not by taking into consideration the Nakshatra **(Constellation )** in which Moon was at the time of birth. This creates confusion at the time of casting the horoscope at a future time. If names are kept strictly in accordance with the cannons of Astrology, problems which may be faced in future at the time of erecting a horoscope for various purposes, particularly for marriage etc., can be minimised, as there is likelihood of forgetting the time and day of birth.

Following are the first letter or to be more specific 'SOUND' prescribed for various **Nakshatras :**

| SOUND | NAKSHATRA |
|---|---|
| **1) CHU, CHAY, CHO,** LA | **ACVINI** |
| 2) LE, LU, LAY, LO | BHARANI |
| 3) AA, EE, U, A | KRTTIKA |
| 4) **O, VA,** VE, VU | ROHINI |
| 5) VAY, VO, **KA, KI** | MRGACIRSHA |
| 6) **KU,** KHAM, JNA, CHA | ARDRA |
| 7) KAY, KO, HA, HI | PUNARVASU |
| 8) **HU,** HAY, **HO,** DA | PUSHYA |
| 9) DE, DU, DAY, DO | ACLESHA |
| **10) MA, ME, MU,** MAY | MAGHA |
| 11) MO, TA, TI, TU | **PURVA-PHALGUNI** |
| 12) TAY, TO, PA, PI | UTTARA-PHALGUNI |
| 13) PU, SHAW, **NA,** DHA | HASTA |
| 14) PAY, PO, RO, **RI** | CITRA |
| 15) RU, RAY, RO, THA | SVATI |
| **16) THI, THU, THAY,** THO | VICAKA |
| 17) NA, NT, NU, NAY | ANURADHA |
| 18) NO, **YA, YE,** YU | JYESHTHA |

| | |
|---|---|
| 19) YAY, YO, BA, BI | MULA |
| 20) BU, THHA, BHA, DHA | PURVA-ASHADHA |
| 21) BAY, BO, JA, JI | UTTARA-ASHADHA |
| 22) JEW, JEY, JOO, KHEE | ABHIJIT |
| 23)JU,JAY,JO,GHA | CRAVANA |
| 24) GA, GI, GU, GAY | CRAVISHTHA |
| 25) GO, SA, SI, SU | CATABHISHAJ |
| 26) SAY, SO, THA, THI | PORVA-BHADRA-PADA |
| 27) THU, SYAM, CHA, TNA | UTTARA-BHADRA-PADA |
| 28) THAY, THO, CHA, CHI | REVATI |

# CHAPTER 1

## ACVINI ( ASVINI )

Zodiacal extension from 0.00 degree to 13.20 degree is called Acvini Nakashtra and is named after the two Acvins ( horsemen ) of the Hindu Mythology; corresponding to the ' Castor and Pollux ' of the Greeks; 'Ash-Sharatan' (meaning the two tokens ) of the Arab Manzil; 'Leu' of the Chinese Sieu. There are two stars in the Acvini group to indicate two Acvins according to 'Cakalya and Khanda-Kataka'; whereas according to Colebrooke and later authorities, Acvini group consist of 3 stars and resemble to a horse's face.

The presiding deity ( devata ) of this Nakshatra is the two ' Acvins ' The Acvins have twin arms and are said to be vehicle of Savita or Sun. According to another version, they are the physicians of the Gods. According to Vedas, in the beginning of the Universe, there was only the Creator present and he had to play the role of object and subject by himself. Creator had to face a peculiar problem of not finding any object when he himself become the subject and vice-versa. To avoid such a lonliness situation, he created several forms called Devas. Acvins with two arms were the first such form to be created.

I. General results of being born in Acvini Nakshatra

A. Male Natives

1. Physical features : Male born in Acvini Nakshatra will have a beautiful countenance. His eyes will be bright and large. Forehead broad and nose little bigger.

2. Character and general events : The native may appear to be very calm and quiet, but capable of getting his work done un-noticed and un-felt by others. He is very stubborn in his decision. This stubborness is more predominant in the case of native born during the period from April 14th to April 28th, when the Sun will be transiting his exaltation place in Acvini and from October 14th to October 28th, when the Sun will be transiting his debilitation place in Svati. There is a saying that even Yama, the god of death, cannot change his adamant attitude. Those born in Acvini of other months will have stubborness in a lesser degree.

He will remain faithful to those who love him and will not hesitate to

sacrifice anything for such persons. Acvini born is the best friend in need provided others understand him. He keeps his patience even at the time of greatest peril. But it will be a hurricane task to console the native when he goes berserk. He is the best adviser to the persons in agony. But he deeply resents and fears **criticism,** see suggestions **from** others as a **freightening** attempt at manipulation.

He takes his own time to do any work. Evenso, his actions may be slow but well thought. He will not jump upon any matter without examining prose and corns of each item of work. He cannot be easily influenced. Once he carries out an action or work, whether it is good or **bad,** right or **wrong,** he will stick to what he has done, come what may.

He is a firm believer of God. But there is no room for religious or other sentiments. He is orthodox but in new style i.e., he believes in modernisation of orthodox method and belief.

Even though he is quite intelligent, at times he makes mountain of even small matters. This leads him in a state of lack of mental peace and will always be in desperate mood. He is always interested in keeping the entire surroundings neat and clean.

If the birth is in between 2 degree to 3 degree of Acvini, such native is very much arrogant for nothing. A deceit and a smuggler. If all other combinations are good, **he** may have wealth but cannot enjoy them. He will bring bad name to the family.

3. Education and sources of **earning/profession:** He is jack of all arts. He is generally fond of music and interested in literary pursuit. Periods upto his 30th years of age will be full of struggle. He has to face obstacles even for small matters. From the 30th years of age, there will be steady and continuous progress which will continue upto 55 years of age.

One **of the** predominant features noticed is that he is very stingy, but his expenditure will be more than his income due mainly to his pomp and show. He is **inclined** to meet his desires and needs at any cost.

4, Family life: He loves his family in entire sincerity. However, he is subjected to hatred by his own family members due to his adamant

behaviour. Affection that was expected and the care that was **required,** cannot be derived from the father of the native. In other words, the native as also his **co-borns will** be neglected by their father. Whatever help he may derive is only from the side of his maternal uncle. Maximum possible help will come from those who are outside the family circle.

Normally marriage takes place between 26 to 30 years of age. There will be more **sons** than daughters.

5. Health: His health will generally be good. However if the birth is in between 2 degree and 3 degree of Acvini, his health will be poor. He is prone to migrain headache, heart trouble, etc. He must follow the remedial measures mentioned at the end of this chapter.

B. FEMALE NATIVES:

Females born in this Nakshatra will have more or less the same general results as mentioned above in the case of male natives. In addition, she will have the following results:

1 **.Physical features :** Eyes will be bright and small resembling to that of a fish. She has a magnetic look. Appearance of the first menses on the day and time of Acvini will give ample wealth, good issues **and** enjoyment.

2. Character and general **events :** She has the technique of bringing anybody near to her with her sweet speech. She maintains utmost patience. She indulges in too much sexual operations. She is pure hearted. Even while living in the modern society she maintains the age old tradition of respecting elders.

3.Education, sources of **earning/profession** : If employed she may either be not interested in the work after 50 years of age and may quit the job or seek voluntary retirement. It is not a negative point. She may do so, as her financial or other conditions would have improved by her 50th years of age, and she no longer requires any work for her livelihood. She will **thereafter** devote herself to the welfare **of the** family and to some extent do social work, provided other planetary positions are not adverse. Administrative type of job (including possibility of Indian Administrative Service for an Indian ) is earmarked for her.

**4. Family life :** Normally marriage takes place between the period of 23 years to 26 years of age. It has been noticed that in case marriage takes place at a young age i.e. before the age of 23 years, such marriage ends either at divorce, separation from the husband for long time or even death of the husband.

There will be more female children than the male children. She is quick to respond to the needs and desires of her children to pursue the interest of the children. Whenever time permits, these females do cleaning of the house and household articles and they force others to do the same. If Venus is placed in the 4th part of Acvini and aspected by Moon, there will be several issues but only few of them survive.

**5. Health** : Her health will generally be good. Main cause of her ailments is unnecessary mental worry and anxiety. In some cases, when such worry or anxiety goes beyond control, it has been noticed that brain disorder of mild type takes place at a later stage. She should always be careful while cooking or while handling fire. In the modern society, motor vehicle accidents have also been noticed.

Frequent convulsions, insomania and menstrual difficulties have been noticed. She must follow the remedial measures mentioned at the end of this chapter. If venus is placed in 4th part (10.00 degree to 13.20 degree) of Acvini and Moon **aspects,** there will be frequent menstrual problems.

## II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Acvini Nakshatra

### SUN

If Sun in this segment is aspect by Mars, the native will be cruel, have reddish eyes; If Mercury aspects enjoys good comforts, good personality but deprived of wealth during his forties; If Jupiter aspects, the native will be kind and enjoy power and authority of the government; If **Venus**. aspects, the native indulges in too much sexual pleasures; If Saturn aspects, the native will be poor and does not take any interest in work.

**Ist quarter (0.00 degree to 320 degree)**: The native has stout **body ,** is eloquent in **discussion,** self confident, long life, wealthy and enjoys much happiness from the children. He will have bile and blood con-

nected diseases.

**IInd quarter (3 JO degree to 6.40 degree)**: Not so good a position. Longivity is also doubtful. Balarishta taking place before the age of 8 years in several cases have been noticed. Normally, placement of Sun in Acvini, which is considered to be his **exaltation,** is considered to give good results. But my experience reveals otherwise for the natives born with the Sun in the **IInd** part of Acvini. Scientific reason for my statement is that the Sun after completing his yearly soujourn through the entire zodiacal belt is under rest before his 'UCCCHA' (exaltation) takes place. Hence he is ineffective to produce any good results. When the Sun is under such a sleeping state, other evil forces gain power. Native is driven to poverty and even begging in foreign land. Intensity of bad results increases when Moon is in exact conjuction with the Sun here. One exception I have noticed is that if Mars aspects or conjoin the **Sun,** results become **good.**

**IIIrd quarter (6.40 degree to 10.00 degree)**: One may be wealthy but will be placed very low in life. Health will be poor. At certain times becomes violent and wicked.

**IVth quarter (10.00 degree to 13.20 degree)** : The native becomes famous, clever, wealthy and leader in his community or a commander controlling the entire forces of a country. Religiously inclined, clean hearted. He will discharge his duties and responsibilities. Travels constantly. Acquires good fortune in later years. These results will be felt in a greater intensity or more favourable if the Sun occupies the orbit space between 10th degree and 11th degree or in other **words,** between the 10th degree and 11th degree of Acvini Nakshatra.

MOON

If Moon in this segment is aspected by the Sun, the native **will** be kind to the person approaching him for help, but his overall mentality will be of a cruel type, enjoys power and authority from the government; If Mars aspects, the native will have teeth and ear problem, lives by depending on certain section **of the society;** If Mercury aspects, enjoys name and fame and all comforts of life; If Jupiter aspects, becomes highly learned and imparts knowledge to others; If Venus aspects, he will enjoy good company of ladies, will be wealthy; If Saturn **aspects,**

his health will be poor, **unkind** to others and not lucky to have good children.

**Ist quarter ( 0.00 degree to 3.20 degree )** : **Gracious** personality, enjoys good power and exchange ideas with learned people. Occupies a high position in a company or government service. Affected with billious complaints. If this extension also is the Lagna (ascendant) and Jupiter also is positioned here one lives upto 83 years.

Eventhough he is a good executive, he is not generally liked by his associates and employees. If Jupiter aspects, the native gets very high position in the society and many employees will work under him.

**Hnd quarter (3.20 degree to 6.40 degree)**: Not a good position. Tall and clever. He is fond of eating spicy food and drink. He will have trouble through females, unless remedial measures as mentioned at the end of this chapter are **observed,** he cannot get rid of poverty. He is selfish and ambitious. Mars and Rahu in opposition to Moon in Acvini **IInd** part will kill her **husband** . when she nears her 30 years of age. If venus aspects Moon in this position, one **will** be fortunate, **will** have son and lead a happy married life. However if Saturn aspects, the native becomes jealous, miserable, unhappy and faces lack of oppenings.

**IIIrd quarterX6.40 degree to 10.00)**: Native with Moon in this part of Acvini will be much learned and expert in various sciences and religious scriptures. He is exceedingly active. He is a good friend to those whom they can impress. If Mars aspects the Moon in this position, teeth or eyes will be affected.

**I** Vth **quarter(10.00 degree to 13 .20 degree)**: This position is the most outstanding position for **Moon,** provided Sun is not in conjunction. Native **attains**' high education and knowledge in various branches of sciences with his own efforts. Mostly persons born in 12th **degree** to 13.20 degree of Acvini are Officers of the Indian Administrative Service or equivalent or Doctors or persons holding very high position in government. ,

According to ancient authorities the two Acvins, the presiding deity of Acvini Nakshatra, is entrusted with the function of cure of the sick. Hence doctors born in **this part** of Acvini Nakshatra become successful in the medical field. The same is the result when the Ascendant falls in

**IVth** part of Acvini even if the Moon is positioned elsewhere. His distinguishing mark is that there will be a scar or mark on the head or face.

**MARS**

If Mars in this segment is **aspected** by Sun, the native is highly learned and intelligent, shows respect to his parents; If Moon aspects, will take interest in other ladies, unkind to others and in some cases becomes a thief; If Mercury aspects, enjoys with prostitutes, likes to show lot of pomp and **show;** and If Jupiter aspects, the native becomes the head of his family with wealth, power and authority; If Venus aspects, the native cannot enjoy good **food,** always runs after other ladies and invites troubles out of such act. However, he does a lot of good deeds to the society. If Saturn aspects, he will be thrown out of his family, does not enjoy love and affection of his mother.

**Ist quarter (0.00 degree to *320* degree)**: Short structure. Enjoys a very high position in the professional field as also in the society. Very good health. Others will respect him like a god father. Attains degree or knowledge in Mathematics and Engineering. Fit for army.

**Hnd quarter *(320* degree to 6.40 degree)**: Mostly very poor. **Child**lessness also have been noticed. Having a son is a distant question for him. In some cases female children only have been noticed. A vindicative type. Fear of fire, accidents and fevers. A distinquishing mark on the head **or** face.

**IIIrd quarter (6.40 degree to 10.00 degree)**: Business involving out door **duty** is suitable for him. If Sun aspects Mars placed in such a position, one will enjoy health, wealth, and a happy married life. Here a doubt may arise that to have the aspect of Sun, the Sun should be in it's debilitation place. Hence, how a debilitated planet will push the native up in the life. The main reason is that Mars a natural malific placed in Acvini attains more power when another malific planet aspects him. In other words, the malific effect of Sun is destroyed by the Mars through his aspect. The **dictam** of 'USHNAM USHNENA SHAMYATHE' (Heat destroys heat) is applicable here.

Death to the mother early in the life of the native takes place if there is no beneficial aspect of Jupiter or Sun. He enjoys too much sexually.

IVth quarter **( 10.00** degree to **13** JO degree): The native will have good children. He is ever duty bound. His body is very soft. Afflicted by watery diseases. If the birth is in between 12 to 13 degree of **Acvini,** he will be an expert engineer. If Jupiter aspects he will inherit a big legacy. More daughters than sons.

MERCURY

If Mercury in this segment is aspected by **Sun,** the native is liked by all his relatives, speaks truth and derives benefits from the government; If Moon aspects, he will be interested in music and fine arts and earns out of it, enjoys all comforts with **ladies,** vehicle and house; If Mars aspects, he will be very nearer to the ruling class and enjoys much benefit from such association; If Jupiter aspects, endowed with good family, children and wealth; If Venus aspects, he will be liked by all persons with whom he deals with and will have wealth, name and fame; If Saturn aspects, he does good deeds to the society, strong physique, will be interested in quarrelling with his family members.

**Ist quarter ( 0.00 degree to 3 JO degree)**: The native is an atheist. Mostly lowly placed in the life and society. Fond of women and wine. A cheat. Do not co-operate with others. If Moon aspects he becomes absolutely characterless. However, if Jupiter aspects Mercury placed in this Nakshatra segment, positive results happen. In that case, the native can have high learning and somewhat good income. His mind will be philosophical, will have occult powers and will enjoy his life.

Hnd quarter (3 JO degree to 6.40 degree) : He will derive much happiness from the children. Acquires knowledge in various subjects. He may renounce the world after 35 years of age. If the Sun is the aspecting planet, the native will be a reputed physician or surgeon and will have a generous and pious personality.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 6.40** degree to 10.00 degree): The native with Mercury in this Nakshatra segment enjoys abundant god's grace. Performs his duties and responsibilities. Native gets more sons. In spite of god's abundant grace, his health will generally be not good. Life span upto 60 **years** of age.

**IVth** quarter **( 10.00** degree to 13 JO degree): Not a good position. The native is poor, characterless and unsuccessful in business. If

Jupiter aspects, one will be a writer or author. Sometimes an Accountant or person connected with finance.

**JUPITER**

If Jupiter in this segment is aspected by Sun he will be **afraid** of doing any illegal things, is god **fearing,** does good service to the general public; If Moon **aspects,** attains name, fame and wealth; If Mars aspects, the native is cruel, destroys arrogance of others and earns from the ruling class; If Mercury aspects, bereft of good behaviour, always interested in uncalled for disputes; If Venus aspects, he deals in cosmetics or things connected with the lady's use and enjoys with the women folk; If Saturn **aspects,** bereft of comforts from his family and is cruel.

**Ist** quarter **( 0.00** degree **to** 3 JO degree): The native is highly learned in religious, spiritual and philosophical field. He has a magnet in his tounge i.e. has the capacity to attract the crowd with his sweet speech. He will attain fame after 35 years of age. Material growth through friend and others is indicated.

Hnd quarter (3 JO degree to 6.40 degree): Magnificent personality. He is intelligent and generous and honest. **Good** position to become an author or writer. Earns respect, love and affection from others. But always in debt.

**IIIrd** quarter (6.40 degree to 10.00 degree) : Achieves intellectual and material growth. Much learned. Jupiter in this position confers much fame. He becomes **'RAJA-ADHI-RAJA'** (King of Kings). But according to some authorities, the life span is only 16 years. It is not clear, how one can become a King of Kings within a short time of 16 years, which is absolutely an infancy stage. Further research is needed in this field.

**IVth quarter ( 10.00 degree to 13.20** degree ) : Best position for Jupiter. This is the native who enjoys the life in it's full swing. He enjoys **much** fame and acquires wealth. There **will** be several persons working under him. He will also have good duty bound children. Gains through speculation is also indicated.

VENUS

If Venus in this segment is aspected by Sun, the native gets much benefits from the government, **wife** a problem; If Moon aspects, he enjoys a very high position but brings in bad name due to his involvement **wi th ladies;** If Mars aspects, **will** be poor, does not get any benefit from his family, disharmony in the married life; If Mercury aspects, the native takes interest in stealing othrers wealth; If Jupiter **aspects,** the native **will** have all the comforts, good family, good children and ample wealth; If Saturn aspects, hides money, may be even a smuggler, distributes alms out of his unearned income.

**Ist** quarter **( 0.00** degree to 3 JO degree) : He has a stout body. He has a smiling face. Short span of life is also indicated in certain cases. In case he lives long, due to other benevolent aspects, he earns through marine products, may be Marine Engineer.

Hnd quarter (3 JO degree to 6.40 degree): He is strong, stout and sociable. He loves his family. Acquires wealth by sheer luck. But all these are subjected to the life going beyond 16 years of age. He is an artist or a novelist. Mechanical Engineers are also born.

**IIIrd** quarter (6.40 degree to 10.00 degree): He will be very intelligent and warm hearted. He may become an expert physician or politician of the highest order. He may either become lame or lose his limb, unless other counteracting good influences are present. He will be loved by everybody with whom he comes into contact.

IVth quarter (10.00 degree to 13 JO degree): Position of Venus in this segment mostly make a fine actor, musician or a musical instrumentalist. He will have good writing ability. If Sun aspects Venus in this segment, trouble in married **life** is indicated. Marriage will take place early.

SATURN

If Saturn in this segment is aspected by **Sun,** the native earns out of cattle, milk products and **does** good deeds; If Moon aspects, he follows the ideology of bad people and is cruel and will be poor; If Mars aspects, he is over-spoken, helps to others a distant question; If Mercury aspects, he will be interested in earning money out of illegal

activities and cannot enjoy a good family life; If Jupiter **aspects,** the native attains a very high position in the government and earns ample wealth, enjoys with the family, gifted with good wife and children; If Venus aspects, travels extensively, will not have a good personality, interested in sexual acts.

**Ist** quarter (0.00 degree to **3** JO degree) : The native leads a poor childhood, but later on becomes happy. Normally a dull slow brain. Stammering also has been noticed. However, his life is long. Interested in historical subjects and may become a writer after middle age.

Hnd quarter ( **3** JO degree to 6.40 degree) : The native is of black complexion and thick hair, weak and lean body. Deals in forest products. **He will** be clever **in** his business but lacks clear common sense which leads him into financial problems. He is rational and short tempered. Till his middle age he indulges in anti-social activities.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 6.40 degree to 10.00 degree) : He will be clever in business. He travels extensively. Keep cordial relation with his subordinates and look after their welfare. Ambitious and short tempered.

IVth quarter (10.00 degree to **13** JO degree): He will generally lead a happy life. Too much religious minded. Gambling tendencies. If Sun aspects the native is an Agriculturist or landlord. If the native is **female** and Saturn in this segment is aspected by the Sun either marriage is denied or brings misfortune. If Moon aspects the Saturn in this segment, the native is characterless woman and ugly looking.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter **( 0.00** degree **to** 3 JO **degree) :** The native is very **intelligent,** strong physique, loves his father very much. He gets timely help and support from his superiors. A distinguishing black mole on the face. If Rahu in this position is afflicted by evil planets, frequent accidents, not leading to death, takes place.

Hnd quarter **( 3** JO degree to 6.40 degree): The. native is interested in religious traditions, frequent wondering in foreign lands. Lives by begging. Subject to change in thoughts and plans frequently. Some sort of brain sickness has also been noticed.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 6.40** degree to 10.00 degree): This segment is not at

all a good place for Rahu to occupy. The native suffers extreme poverty. Does not take any interest either in good or bad work. Whimsical and a philosopher. Troubles and unhappiness from the married partner.

IVth quarter ( **10.00** degree to 13 JO degree): The native is brave, energetic and **bold.** Slim structure. Suffers from windy complaints and indigestion. If Sun aspects Rahu placed in this segment, one is fortunate, ready to shoulder any responsibility. One important factor is that there is always some one to rescue him in his most difficult hours.

KETHU

**Ist** quarter ( **0.00** degree to 3 JO degree): Good education. Acts for alround prosperity. Popular. One may become an engineer (preferably a mechanical engineer).

Hnd quarter ( **3** JO degree to 6.40 degree): Normally lowly placed in life. The native maintains good public relations. Too much attached to women.

**IIIrd** quarter (6.40 degree to 10.00 degree) : Always keeps the company of low class people. A female child will be born not out **of the** native. Inspite of these adverse results, he always remember and reciprocate the help of others in times of difficulty.

IVth quarter ( 10.00 degree to 13J0 degree) : **He** will always be wanting to go away from the birth place. Sharing others food. It has been seen in some cases that the life span is Only 30 years.

III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Acvini Nakshatra

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Acvini Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Moon - 8th degree of Acvini and of Orbit
Kethu - 8th degree of Acvini and of Orbit
Saturn - 10th degree of Acvini and of Orbit

It would be seen from the above that exact conjunction of Moon and Kethu as also separate placement of Moon or Kethu in 8th degree of Acvini and occupation of Saturn in the 10th degree of Acvini is deadly for the native. Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary

configuration, curtails the longivity of the native unless a strong aspect of Jupiter or Mars take place. No auspicious work should be undertaken when the three planets mentioned above transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever Moon, Kethu and Saturn transit the above degrees of the zodiac.

**IV. REMEDIAL MEASURES**

a) Propitiate Moon, Kethu and Saturn by reciting the Mantras No.26 for Moon, **38** for Kethu **and 36** for Saturn as mentioned in the respective mantras.

**or/ and**

b) Gem Lahasania (Cat's eye ) of 3 Rattis may be worn in Gold ring in the second (Saturn) finger on Wednesday or Friday between Sunset to 8.00 **pm,** plus yellow sapphire of 5 rattis also in gold **ring** in the third (Sun) finger.

c) Recitation of mantra no. 36 alone is sufficient to ward off all the evils which a man confronts in his daily life. This is a tried mantra. Miraculous results obtained.

# CHAPTER 2

# BHARANI

The 2nd zodiacal extension from 13.20 degree to 26.40 degree is called Bharani Nakshatra; corresponding to ' **Al**- Bhutain' (the little belly) of the Arab Manzil; '**41/35** Arietis or a Muscae' of the Greeks; 'Oei' of the Chinese Sieu. There are three stars formed in a triangle east of Acvini resembling female sex organ. Bharani is also a vessel made of Chinese clay. So, a doubt has arisen whether Bharani Nakshatra resembles to a **vessel.** consisting of 41 stars as the Greek equivalent to Bharani is 41 Arietis. Further research is needed.

The presiding deity of this nakshatra is **Y AM A,** the ruler of the world of departed spirits. It is said that YAMA is the son of Vivasat. **Yama** is also the first of the eight limbs of yoga. He is the agent of Lord Shiva, for inflicting death.

I. General results of being born in Bharani Nakshatra

**A.Male** Natives

LPhysical features: He is of medium size, with less hair, large forehead, bright eyes, beautiful teeth. His complexion will be ruddy and fairly long neck and face. It has been found that if birth takes place during mid-day, the native is very **tall.** His head will.be broad at the temples and narrow at the chin. Bushy eye brows.

2.Character and general events: Bharani born is not generally liked by all, in spite of the **fact** that he **is** pure hearted and do not like to harm anybody. When he wants to express his opinion in any matter he is just not bothered about the sentiment of others. He will not like to get anything for himself by buttering. Come what may, he is not ready to work against his consciousness whether he is according to others, right or wrong. Due to this attitude he has to face a lot of resistance and failures. He won't hesitate to spoil the relationship even with near and dear ones on small matters. But **when** he is convinced of his **fault,** when **the oponent** comes **forward** with folded hands he will completely forget their **enemity** and start reciprocating sincerely.

Tactful behaviour is alien to him. He is far away from the state of

obediency. Arrogance quite often leads him to miseries. Subordination is equal to death for him. When he has to bow to others, he becomes pensive. Advice and encouragement have no room in his **mind .**

He will generally be having a good **alround** knowledge. He has the capacity to go deep into any matter. Eventhough Bharani born will shine well in public life. He tends to face criticism and loss of wealth.

He likes to command others and will always be eager to establish supremacy. He cannot march forward without hurdles and will have to face stiff competition, and in the run he quite often faces failures. For others, he may appear to be arrogant, but the truth is that he is pure hearted. His life is full of ups and downs.

It is advisable that Bharani born should not involve in unnecessary arguments or competition. He will fight for certain principles which will ultimately lead him into trouble. He is fond of spreading rumours and wasting time by humours. As already mentioned above his life is full of ups and downs, there will not be any good or bad periods for long time. In short he has to face a life of mixture of good and bad always. He is quite capable of looking after others but he needs some one to look after him. Ultimately his beneficiary and friends turn against him. He cannot establish permanent relationship with any one.

3. Education, sources of **earning/profession:** There **is** never a permanent good or bad time. After his 33 years of age there will be a positive change in his surroundings, in his life, and in his livelihood. He is fit for any type of work, particularly in administrative job, business, agriculture and small scale industries. He may make money through sports, music, art advertisement, automobile, restaurants. He can also be a good surgeon or a judge. He can be successful in the business of tobacco items or cultivation of tobacco. He will attain success in all undertakings provided he establishes or start any activity by proceedingto the Eastern direction first and **also** if possible the place of activity or business may also be in the eastern side or eastern direction from his house.

**4.Family life:** Marriage comes around 27 years of of age. They are fortunate in conjugal bliss. His companion will be expert in house hold administration and well behaved. He will cause the death of his father

if birth is in the 1st or 2nd quarter of Bharani Nakshatra. His wife must save money for a rainy day, as he may make some impulsive purchases, whether there is money left for other purposes or not. He loves his family. He dislikes to be away from his family-members even for a day.

5.Health: While he does not take care of his health, there won't be any serious health problem. Main possible diseases are dental problem, diabetes and severe body pain, affections of brain, high fever, apoplexy, ring worms and malaria.Normally he is a very poor eater. He believes in the principle of 'eating to live and not living to eat'. He is afraid of water and as is the thought, he should be careful while travelling through water, taking bath in rivers, ocean and ponds. Injury in the forehead and just around the eyes. Since he is a chain smoker he has to be careful about his lung.

B.Female natives

1. Physical features: She will have a very beautiful figure. White teeth but not in proper arrangement.

2.Character and general events: She will possess a clean, admirable and modest character. She respects her parents and elderly persons, but she does not relish suggestions from others and acts according to her own sweet will. She is bold and impulsive and over optimistic.

3.Education, sources of earning/profession: She earns her own livelihood. She will be successful as a receptionist, guide or sales woman. She will not wait for opportunities to come but will go out and create opportunity to fulfill her desires. She may earn through sports activities.

4.Family life: Marriage comes around her 23rd years of age. She will have an upper hand in all matters and she will behave like a commander. While she will enjoy full confidence, love and satisfaction from her husband, she is quite often troubled by her in-laws. She will cause the death of her mother if birth is in the 1st or 2nd quarter of Bharani Nakshatra. She always speaks high of her own family. She will obey only such a man whom she can admire. In case she marries a simple man, who is lowly placed in life, she will over power and subdue her husband in all walks of life. As Bharani born females are a little aggressive, married partner should have patience and deal with them tactfully for

avoiding daily friction in life.

**5.Health:** Her health will be good. She will have frequent menstrual problems, uterus disorders, anemia and in some cases **tuberculosis** has also been noticed.

II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Bharani Nakshatra

SUN

If the Sun in Bharani is aspected by Moon, the native will be endowed with the quality of kindness and helpfullness. He will have a large paraphernalia of servants. If the Sun in Bharani is aspected by Mars, the native will be cruel **and** interested in the martial arts. Have red eyes with strong physique. If Jupiter is the aspecting planet, the native will distribute alms to the poor and will have lot of wealth and politically renowned, or he may occupy a high position in the government. If Venus aspects, the native goes after low born females and bereft of wealth and surrounded by opportunist friends who will discard him when the native is in trouble. If the aspecting planet is the Saturn, the native becomes lazy, his health will be poor.

**Ist** quarter (13 JO degree to 16.40 degree): He is highly learned and has astrological talent. He is lucky to have name, fame and wealth. An attractive and well behaved person. Injury around the eyes or cataract. He will be a specialist in any of the following lines; Medicine or Law or Veterinary. If Sun is placed between 15 to 16 degree of the orbit, one becomes a successful business man. He may deal in fertilizer, Hotel or agricultural products.

Hnd quarter (16.40 degree to 20.00): His family life will be very very happy. Derives full hapiness from sons and daughters. Inherits or receives some hidden wealth or receives some prize amount from lottery. Love marriage is indicated in most of the cases. Suffers from Tonsils and ovary problems. Income from Shipping, petrol refineries or water products. Sun's placement between 18 to 19 degrree of the orbit gives veneral diseases or cataract. A Chemical Engineer. In nutshell a very comfortable life is indicated.

**IIIrd** quarter (20.00 degree to 23 JO degree): Not a good position for the sun to occupy. He may have lot of wealth, but will lose the entire

wealth and other possessions. The only good period for him would be the sub-periods of himself All other periods will be bad. Injury in the head is indicated. He **may** be a lawyer, judge or **a** doctor but success in the respective field is remote. Income from the buildings are also noted where good Mars aspect exists. He is aggressive, arrogant, hasty and quarrelsome.

**IVth quarter ( 23 JO degree to 26.40 degree):** He has to suffer a lot during his childhood as he may loose his father early. It has been noticed in most **of the** cases where there is no other beneficial planets located in good place or aspect the Sun in this position, the native becomes a beggar. But it is reiterated that good aspect or positioning of even a single planet will modify the result drastically and the native may not be a beggar but always living with the kindness of others.

## MOON

**If** the Moon in Bharani is aspected by the **Sun,** the native on the one hand will be very cruel **but** will be helpful to those who approach him for help. Liable **to** be punished by **the** law. If the aspecting planet is the **Mars,** the native will be afraid of **poison,** fire, paralysis and weapons. **His** eyes and teeth **will** be severely **affected .He** is dependant on others for his bread. If Mercury aspects, the native becomes famous for his alround knowledge, wealthy and respected. When Jupiter aspects, the native will be liked by his employer and may be head of a unit under his employer or government. He **will** be wealthy and enjoy good health. If Venus aspects, the native **enjoys** the company of **a** good wife, benefit of the children and generally wealthy and leads a happy life. If Saturn aspects, his health will be poor, cruel and bereft of truth.

**Ist quarter (3 JO degree to 16.40 degree):** He will be very wealthy, highly respected by his brothers and sisters, He owns a number of vehicles. But he may lose money through rash investment. He thinks only of **today** and never of tomorrow.

**Hnd quarter ( 16.40 degree to 20.00 degree):** He will happy in most part of his life. He inherits wealth **from his** maternal grand-father. He has good education. He gets several opportunities to mingle with learned persons and exchange ideas with them. In case of employed persons, he will be lucky to have a good, intelligent and considerate

persons as his boss.

Hlrd quarter (20.00 degree to 23 JO degree): He has two wives. He will be highly respected and loved by many. He is kind to the needy and poor. He is fond of hot drinks. He earns from silk, cotton, fertilizer, hotel or agricultural produces.

IVth quarter (23 JO degree to 26.40 degree): A questionable character. Wicked. He may have to undergo some operation. He may be employed in a shipyard or in a profession where frequent sea transport is handled. He can also be a chemist.

MARS

If the Sun aspects Mars in Bharani, the native will be intelligent, courteous to his parents and enjoy a good respectable position among the wealthy persons. If Moon aspects, he will be interested in other females and cruel and kindless and may be employed in a police department. If Mercury aspects, he will be interested in other females as in the case of the aspects of the Moon, will be interested in pomp and show and always interested in others wealth. In some cases renowned thieves and smugglers have also been noticed. But this negative point will not take place if Jupiter also aspects. If Jupiter aspects, he will be number one in his family i .e. his position will be much higher than any of his other family members, will be wealthy but hot-tempered. If Venus aspects, the native is not interested in good food and will run after the ladies. However, the native will do some good job to the society and family. If Saturn aspects, he will be kept away by his family members, cannot enjoy the love of his mother. His body will be slim. Does activities against his own family.

Ist quarter ( 13 JO degree to 16.40 degree): He may live upto 50 years only. Death takes place in a foreign place due to illness of a minor nature. He is advised not to drive vehicles himself and be careful while handling sharp instruments.

Hnd quarter (16.40 degree to 20.00 degree): He has a tender body. Constitution very weak. Possibility of leucoderma or patches in skin. In spite of all these defects he will be intelligent and hard working. Obtains recognition in the field of his study. Addicted too much to women. Hence syphilis or other veneral diseases may found room in.

He earns as sports man or from silver or stainless steel.

**IIIrd quarter (20.00 degree to 23 JO degree):** Placement of Mars in this segment has the extreme negative results being felt upto the age of 50 years, including living on alms given by others and after the age of 50 years he enjoys extreme positive results i.e. will live happily upto 84 years of age. He may be the owner of an entertainment place i.e. today's cinema theatre or studio.

**IVth quarter ( 23 JO degree to 26.40 degree)**: He gets highest position in his country. He has to be careful while travelling in foreign countries as his death may takes place in a foreign country due to accident .An expert physician preferably with specialisation in veneral diseases.

MERCURY

If the Moon aspects Mercury in Bharani, the native will be interested in music, acting and other fine arts and enjoy considerable benefits out of these arts. He will enjoy the comforts of good ladies, possess vehicles, house and servants. If Mars aspects, the native will be dear to the highly placed officials of the government. He earns enormous wealth out of such dearness of **the** high officials. But it has been seen that he is quarrelsome. If Jupiter aspects, he will be generally happy in his life and endowed with good wife and children. If Venus aspects, he enjoys the company of good ladies, well-behaved and liked by all i.e. friends and relatives. If Saturn aspects, he will be cruel, morally down and quarrelsome.

**1ST quarter ( 13 JO degree to 16.40 degree)**: Longivity is generally too short i.e. balarishta or childhood death is indicated. In case the native survives, his span of life is very long and devotes his time in writing various works. He earns as building contractor or as a mechanic.

**Hnd quarter (16.40 degree to 20.00 degree):** Madhyayu ( medium span of life ) is indicated. Involves in too many activities at a time but does not get the requisite fruit. He does not keep well with his father. He is kind to others and help them in need.

**IIIrd quarter ( 20.00 degree to 23 JO degree):** Long lived. He is highly intelligent. His wife will be a gift of god.Her character and adaptability

to the circumstances are excellent. He may earn as building contractor or as mechanical engineer.

**IVth quarter ( 23 JO degree to 26.40 degree):** He will in all probability be a government servant. He **has** a scar caused by wound or operation. He enjoys his life upto 45 years. Thereafter a moderate life. He may be employed as an engineer. Epileptic or paralytic attack possible.

**JUPITER**

**If** Jupiter in Bharani is apsected by the Sun, the native is truthful and does many social activities, will be lucky and famous. If the Moon aspects, he will respect elders, becomes **famous,** accepts advise of good people, peace loving and does good deeds. If Mars aspects, he will be cruel, wastes money on unwanted matters, destroys the arrogant, lives by depending on the government and controls several employees. If Mercury aspects, the native will be bereft of truth, good speech and always interested in quarrel. Loves several ladies at a time and a showy figure. If Venus aspects, the native is gifted with all comforts of life like women, bed, ornaments, vehicles, houses and servants. If Saturn aspects, he is bereft of happiness from his children and wife, will be cruel and gives negative advise to others.

**Ist quarter ( 13 JO degree to 16.40 degree):** He will be truthful and a good speaker. He will love his father very much. Others will respect and adore him like a god. He will have more than one wife. He may be employed as head of a factory or bankiing institution. Should be **careful** of meningitis or congestion of the brain.

**Hnd quarter( 16.40 degree to 20.00 degree):** He will have children and grandchildren. He lives **upto** 55 years of age. He **may** be a criminal expert. Religiously much inclined. Income from Estate or farm or entertainment.

**IIIrd quarter ( 20.00 degree to 23 JO degree):** He will travel extensively in far-off places. He becomes happy after his 32 years of age. Indulges in pleasure. On several times he escapes accidents miraculously. He can come out successful in any of the competitive examinations. Generally he earns as a Law expert, sportsman, goldsmith etc.

IVth quarter ( 23.20 degree to 26.40 degree): He lives on agricultural produces. He may become an expert tantrist or attains mantra siddhi. He will be cunning and will exploit others.

VENUS

If Venus in Bharani is aspected by the **Sun,** the native enjoys good benefit from the government on account of his ability to carry on the work. But he will have to suffer a lot from his wife due to her treachery. If Moon aspects, the native occupies **a** very high position in the society but at the same time will face severe crticism on account of his excess involvement with females. If Mars aspects, he will be bereft of **wealth,** respect and comfort and a badly depressed figure. If Mercury aspects, the native faces several obstacles in his life and cannot enjoy his life the way in which he desires. If Jupiter aspects, he will have an attractive figure, enjoys the company of good wife and children and is blessed with all comforts of his life. If Saturn aspects, he will have a lot of black money, peace **loving,** respected and kind to the needy.

**Ist quarter ( 13 JO degree to 16.40 degree):** He is an expert musician. Orator of high calibre. Eats limited food. He will be loved by **all.** He is a chain smoker. Injury above the eye. A sports man. He is fond of pleasure. He earns by dealing in musical instruments and some cases becomes musician.

**Hnd quarter ( 16.40 degree to 20.00 degree):** Runs after women. His private parts will be affected with some diseases. Poor eye sight. He can shine as Gynaeocologist. Injury above the **eyes.**

**IIIrd quarter ( 20.00 degree to 23 JO degree):** His height will be short with faty body. His wife will be extremely beautiful repeat extremely beautiful. He will discharge his duties to the end. Injury around the eyes. He may earn from the profession connected with publicity and advertisement.

**IVth quarter ( 23 JO degree to 26.40 degree):** He will normally be residing in foreign **places.** A reader of religious hymns and books. According to indian tradition, he is either a pujari in a temple or his counterparts in other religion, who normally lives on the food offered by others who come for the blessing of the god. There is a system in South India that on important occasions, sumptuous food is offered to

**brahmins,** a high caste among the Hindus for receiving their blessings. Hence **we** may interpret that such brahmins are normally having Venus in IVth part of Bharani.

SATURN

If **Saturn** in Bharani is aspected by the **Sun,** the native earns **his** livelihood from the catties or agriculture **and does** good deeds. If Moon aspects, he **will** be a follower of bad people, cruel minded and poor. If Mars **aspects,** the native is unkind even to the persons who gives him food, faces obstacles at every step and morally weak. If Mercury aspects, the native is a liar or thief and cannot enjoy the company of ladies. If Jupiter aspects, the native will be highly placed in the political circle and possess wealth, vehicles, women, houses and servants. If Venus aspects, he will travel extensively in connection with his offical duties. He runs after barren women to quench his sexual instinct. His complexion black and not attractive.

**Ist quarter (13 JO degree to 16.40 degree):** He will be interested in the research of religious matters or books. He acquires considerable wealth on account of this research. He is intelligent and earns respect and honour from well known persons. He is soft spoken. Scar in the head due to injury. He may undergo cerebral operation. Severe headache.

**Hnd quarter ( 16.40 degree to 20.00 degree):** He is extremely intelligent but unsteady b every **undertaking.** He will be associated with government as advisor. His life is generally happy. **Irregular** menses and abortions in case of females. Boils, insomania and high fever.

**IIIrd quarter ( 20.00 degree to 23 JO degree)** :Normally a dependent life i.e. he must have been brought up by others. In some cases it has been noticed **that** he **will** have two fathers or two mothers. Main reason for this dual parentship is that either the native's own father or mother may die during his childhood or desert him.

**IVth quarter ( 23 JO degree to 26.40 degree):** Saturn in this segment also indicate that the native will be living on the food offered by others upto his 35 years of age. Here we can come to a conclusion that the native due to loss of his father and mother at a early age is either adopted or fed by others. He later on enters some military or police

service or if Mars aspects Saturn in this position he becomes a **terrorist** or thief.

**RAHU:**

**Ist quarter ( 13 JO degree to 16.40 degree):** He becomes very famous. He is very strong. Amass good wealth. But at the time of his death becomes a papper due to litigation. He will be bitten by dogs and will have fear of rabies.

**Hnd quarter ( 16.40 degree to 20.00 degree): Rahu** in this position also confers high honour and recognition. The only difference is that his accumulated wealth is not lost. Earns from automobiles. Suffers from **Leucoderma,** Leprocy. He may earn from slaughter house also.

**IIIrd quarter ( 20.00 degree to 23 JO degree):** He becomes a famous poet. However, he cannot have good education. Inspite of this drawback he moves in the company of learned persons mainly due to his inherent gift of poetry. Good Police Officers or Military Officers also have Rahu in this segment.

**IVth quarter ( 23 JO degree to 26.40 degree):** Normally earns his living on milk made products. He is extremely helpful to others. But at the same time disharmony between the spouse is indicated.

**KETHU**

**Ist quarter ( 13 JO degree to 16.40 degree): It** is said that one eats his food served on lotus leaves and lives upto seven years. If Kethu in this position is aspected by a benefic planet he will live for 20 years. (This is according to the Vyaghrapada System).

**Hnd quarter ( 16.40 degree to 20.00 degree):** Life will be upto 63 years and will be caused due to **waterborne** diseases. Injury in the **head.** He is prone to epilepsy or congestion in the brain. May be employed **in** Military or Police department. In some cases cataract or poor vision have also been noticed.

**IIIrd quarter ( 20.00 degree to 23.20 degree):** He becomes a great yogi. Occupies more Or less a position of a highest priest endowed with healing power. People will generally believe that he is an incarnation of god if Jupiter is placed in Aclesha Nakshatra. He may earn from the roots or herbs.

IVth quarter ( **23.20** degree to 26.40 degree): Good longivity is indicated. He may be an architect or own a large estate or town. He will be interested in music and other fine arts. Symptoms **of** Leucoderma or Syphilis noticed. Eye sight may be weak.

The following are the deadly or fateful degrees for some planets in Bharani Nakshatra:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Sun | - | 6.40th degree of Bharani(20th degree of Orbit). |
| Mars | - | 5.40th degree of Bharani (19th degree of Orbit). |
| Mercury | - | 1.40th degree of Bharani (15th degree of Orbit). |
| Jupiter | - | 5.40th degree of Bharani (19th degree of **Orbit** ) |
| Rahu | - | 0.40 degree of Bharani (14th degree of Orbit). |

It would be seen from the above that placement of Sun, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter and Rahu in the specific degree mentioned against each planet is deadly for the native. Birth taking place in the above mentioned configuration of any one or more planets curtails the longivity of the native unless Venus **aspects,** or will bring in manifold miseries in life. The native should be careful whenever the above mentioned planet transit such deadly degree.

Those born in Bharani Nakshatra is forbidden **to do** any **auspicious** work in Rohini, Pushya, Aclesha, Adra and Jyeshta Nakshatra. They are also advised not to **have** any dealings or relations with such persons.

Lord of Dasa for those born in Bharani Nakshatra is Venus followed by **Sun, Moon, Mars,** Rahu, Jupiter and Saturn.

Favourable results can be felt whenever Sun and Moon transit Bharani and when the Dasa of Mars and Venus sub-period or Dasa of Venus and **sub-period** of Mars will be in operation.

The following remedial measures must be observed by all the Bharani born persons, mainly for the reason that they are liable to frequent accidents, placement of some planets in certain degree of Bharani is deadly, as also for the removal of general defects and worries:

1) Recite daily 11 **times** 'OM NAMO **SHIVAYA'.**

2) Wear a Red Coral of 9 Rattis fixed in silver ring on 3rd finger (Sun finger) on Tuesday morning plus Blue Sapphire of 5 Rattis fixed on

Gold Ring to be worn on Saturday on fourth finger (Mercury finger).

3) Since Saturn is the main planet causing problems, remedial measures mentioned for Sade-Sathi at Sl.No. 34 of the chapter dealing with remedial may be followed.

4) In addition Mantra for Mars as mentioned at Sl No. 27 in the chapter for remedial measures may be recited.

# CHAPTER 3

# KRTTIKA (KARTIKA)

The 3rd zodiacal extension from 26.40 degree to 40.00 degree of the orbit is called Krttika Nakshatra; corresponding to 'Ath-Thuraiya'(the little thick set group ) of the Arab Manzil; 'Tauri or Alcyone' of the Greeeks; 'Mao' of the Chinese Sieu. Krttika is named after the lord Karthikeya the son of Lord Shiva. Karthikeya is also the commander of the celestial army of the Gods. The word meaning of Krttika is 'flame'. There are six stars formed like a Kshura or razor i.e. the end part of an arrow.

The presiding deity of Krttika Nakshatra is 'Agni' (God of fire). Agni is the flaming zeal for activity of man and the Creator.

I. General results of being born in Krttika Nakshatra:

A. Male Natives

1. Physical features: Normally he is of middle stature. However, native with Saturn's aspect to this segment has a tall body. His nose is prominent and his eyes sympathetic, neck thick and stout, solidly built body with big shoulders and well developed muscles, countenance peaceful and his behaviour respectful. He has a commanding appearance.

2. Character and general events: While he is on the one hand very intelligent, on the other hand he cannot pursue any goal for long. In other words he easily gets bored with any particular thing and jump upon another without knowing the pros and cons. He is capable of rendering good advise and tell others the way out for any problem. But in his own life, he does what he thinks at a particular time.

He will discard any friendship if that friendship questions his ego and freedom. But at the same time he does not like to achieve name, fame and wealth through unfair means or at the mercy of others. His needs or wants are not beyond reason nor his accumulations always spectacular, although his money making abilities are often phenominal, his motivation however derives from an emphatic wish to remain free from obligations. He cannot find fault in his own action. Optimism followed

with self pride is one of the characteristics of these persons. He is determined to go ahead with great energy and shows his stubborn and tenacious nature.

Orthodoxy and monotheism are combined in him i.e. while he is orthodox he does not believe in age old blind belief and customs. Persistent effort and hard work are his **moto.** He is eager to render some positive service to the world but he cannot shine for longer period. He involves himself in **public** life sincerely but loss and failures are ultimate gain. This drawback is attributable to **lack** of ability to move according to the situation.

He tries to impose certain restriction and control through **self** assessment and modify them according to his sweet will. Once a promise is made, it will be carried out at any cost.

In the public life he can attain name, fame and respect. Excess of sincerety will be the means of his downfall. Frustration start hunting **him even on** small matters **and lead him** to outburst. **Once he** got heated up, subsequent steps will be **dangerous.Hence** he has to observe maximum mental balance and keep away the outbursting temperament. Remarkable ability **will** be shown in arguments and counter arguments with reasoning. It is quite often seen that these types of persons will be bereft of truth and money, undertakes unnecessary travel. They are thankless and will utter cruel words.

3. **Education, source of earning/profession:** Mostly Krttika born will not stay in the home town. That means his livelihood will be in the foreign land. When I say foreign, it is not necessary that it should be a foreign country. Foreign land means a little away from the place where he is born. Partnership business is not suitable to him.

He derives benefits from the government. Engineer, doctor specialised in veneral diseases, treasury department, draftsman. In case the native is interested in business he can derive maximum benefits from yarn export, medicines and decorative industries. A large legacy at any part of his life is awaiting for him. He is very slow in any work. Hence for success in life, **he** is advised to increase the speed while doing any work as otherwise he may be dragged behind others.

4. Family life: He is generally lucky in his married life. His spouse will

be expert in household administration, dedicated and devoted, faithful and virtuous. With all these plus points, health of the spouse will be a concern for him and/ or circumstances may so be created that he has to quite often live separately. When I say separation, it may be due to work or due to ill health to either of the family members i.e., parents of the spouse etc. and not due to disharmony between the couple.

While he has to confront with many obstacles in various walks of life, he. will be contended and lucky in the family field, where he enjoys the utmost satisfaction and peace.

He is more attached to mother. Among his co-borns, the native will enjoy more favour and love from the mother. While his father will be a pious and well known **person,** the native cannot enjoy comforts and benefits from father. His **life** upto 50 years of age **will** be full of trial and have to face frequent changes in surroundings. However, period between 25 years and 35 years and 50 years and 56 years will be very good.

Love marriage is indicated to the native. Sometimes, it has been found that Krttika born marries a girl known to his family.

**5.Health:** He has good apitite but he cannot have a systematic food habit. Diseases to which he is prone to are dental problem, weak eye sight, tuberculosis, wind and piles, brain fever, accident, wounds, malaria or cerebral meningits.

Whatever may be the condition of his health, whether good or bad, neither he is afraid of any disease nor he is ready to observe daily care of his health.

B.Females

**1.Physical** features: She will have a clean body, medium height and extremely beautiful upto her 27th years of age. Thereafter, due to sudden psychological or circumstantial changes, her beauty slowly starts fading.

**2.Character** and general events: While she is not completely loveless, she will not subdue to the pressure of others. Therefore, mentally she has to suffer. She is fond of quarrels. She expresses arrogance not only in her appearance but also in the domestic environment.

**3.Educati** on, sources of **income/profession:** Normally **only** a **very** few percentage of Krttika females are highly educated. She earns by working in the paddy field, agricultural field, fisheries and other small scale industries. When the birth is in the 1st degree of Krttika or 12 to 13.20 degree of Krttika, the native becomes highly learned and she may be an Administrative Officer, Doctor or Chemical Engineer or a Teacher. She also earns as a musician or artist, tailor or from leather products.

4.Family life: She cannot enjoy full comforts of her husband. In some cases childlessness or separation from husband is also indicated and in few cases no marriage takes place. In case marriage does not takes **place** in early age, in several cases it has been seen that her 37th year is good for marriage. She will not keep cordial relation with relatives as a sense of supression and subordination is rampant in mind. Truth is that these females live in an illusioned world and they show discourtesy to the persons who actually are their well wishers. Ultimately a secluded life is in store for them.

If Mars or Jupiter in her horoscope is placed in the adverse position either childlessness or child death is indicated.

Females born on Saturdays in Krttika is called 'Visha Kanyaka' (Poisonous Woman). A poisonous woman gives birth to a dead child. Her organ is defective. She is bereft of robes, ornaments etc. The evil effects are counter-acted or destroyed if a benefit planet is located between 178 degree to 185 degree either from the ascendant or Moon. She becomes a widow if Mars is placed in 26th, 27th or 28th Nakshatra from the birth Nakshatra and there is no benefic aspect.

**5.Health:** Health will be severely afflicted either due to excess work or lack of mental peace. Glandular tuberculosis has also been noticed.

According to' Stri **Jataka '** of **Mr.B .Suryanarain**Rao, a girl obtaining puberty or appearances of first menses when Krttika is ruling will be quarrelsome, adulterous, barren, causing abortions, dependent and dead children.

II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Krttika Nakshatra

SUN

If the Sun in this Nakshatra is aspected by Mars, the native will be

expert in warfare, wealth **and** name earned due to his own courageous activities. If Mercury aspects, he will be an expert musician and interested in various fine arts, attractive personality and will live happily. If Jupiter aspects, he will be par excellence in his family and if in the political line, confers **ministership.** He will have ample wealth. If Venus aspects, the native has beautiful eyes, beautiful body and renowned in his own men. If Saturn aspects, his health will be poor and he himself will also be poor, frequent friction in the family fife and leads a life of non-existent.

**Ist** quarter (26.40 degree to 30.00 **degree ):** If the Sun in this segment is conjoined with benefics, the native has many children and becomes poor. Takes keen interest in learning astrology and allied subjects. He will have defective eyes. A voracious eater. Fire accident. Employment in Military or Police department.

Hnd quarter ( 30.00 degree to **33.20** degree): Sun in this segment indicates long life, happiness from the children, becomes wealthy after the middle age. Mentally very strong. He has the quality and strong liking for priesthood. Fond of music. He has speculative tendencies. Compounders, nurses and doctors specialised in leprocy. Swelling in the neck or **abnorminal** gland development sometimes leading to **cancer.**

**IIIrd** quarter **(33** JO degree **to** 36.40 degree): Leads a life of begging throughout. Wanders from place to place. Afflicted with unnatural diseases. Balarishta (infant death) has also been noticed. He does the job of a barber. If Sun in this segment is aspected by Moon, female native earns through unlawful activities and suffers from veneral diseases. Male native may earn through shipping, fishery or such trade.

IVth quarter (36.40 degree to 40.00 degree): His health will be poor and lowly placed in life. Cruel minded. Does not fulfil responsibilities towards his kith and kin. He is prone to water born diseases.

MOON

Moon in this segment when aspected by Sun confers agricultural success, land and wealth. If Mars aspects, the native faces lot of problems due to excessive involvement in the sexual activities, will have **very** good **personality** like a magnet to attract the opposite **sex** and **liked**

by his relatives. If Mercury is the aspecting planet, the native is intelligent, an incarnation of kindness and ever ready to help the needy. If Venus aspects, the native gets ornaments, cloths, houses and all other **paraphernelia** of life. If the Moon is in the **IInd** part of Krttika and Saturn aspects, early death to the mother is indicated.

**Ist** quarter ( 26.40 degree to 30.00 degree): This position confers Mantra Sakti or wicked arts. Male native faces troubles through females and female native faces troubles through males.

**IInd** quarter ( 30.00 degree to **33** JO degree): He enjoys power and his personality very attractive. Moves around learned persons. Affected with billious complaints. If Saturn aspects Moon in this part, early death to the mother is indicated. Taks interest in Chemistry or soil testing.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 33.20** degree to 36.40 degree): He is **tall,** clever but poor. If Rahu and Mars aspects the Moon in this segment, death of **husband** in the case of females takes place when she is nearing her 30 years of age.

IVth quarter (36.40 degree to 40.00 degree): He is much learned and an expert in various religious scriptures. His look is frightening.

MARS

If Mars in Krttika is aspected by the Moon, the native will work against his mother and will have a number of wives. If Sun aspects, his wife will be a greedy lady and he can never satisfy her desires. He will be interested to stay in forest area. Enemies are very rare for him. If Mercury aspects, the native spends most of his time in religious activities, fine **arts,** speaks very little, pleasing personality and wealthy. If Jupiter aspects, he is fond of all his family members, will be expert in music and fine arts. He become wealthy after his 30 years of age. If Venus aspects, he becomes head of armed forces or head of the unit manufacturing weapons. If Saturn is the aspecting planet, the native is possessed with wealth, health and enjoys **respect** from others.

t quarter ( 26.40 degree to 30.00 degree): A commanding appearance. Argumentative ability. Becomes a renowned Lawyer **or** Military or Police Officer or associates with the government. If Mars

is placed between 28.00 degree to to 29.40 degree, the native will continue his fight to reach to the top and he actually reaches to the **top.** Best results will be felt during the Main Dasa of Sun and Sub-priod of Mars and vice-verse. Best result will **also** be felt whenever Mars or Sun transit this segment. He will run after other's wives. It has been noticed that some kind of poisonous substance will be unknowingly eaten by the native, which may either cause death or paralysis to certain portion **of** the body.

Suffers from sharp fever, cereberal **menangitis,** injury or wound in the head or face. He can have good profit from the business of steel and stainless steel or explosive materials or from match boxes.

**Hnd quarter ( 30.00 degree to 33J0 degree):** Injury in the forehead or around the eyes, afflicted reins, eyesore, throat troubles etc. He is very sociable and extends generous hospitality to the guests. A vindictive character. If Mars in this segment is afflicted by a natural benefic planet, he may not have **a** son. He can earn well as an engineer or from the manufacture of war materials.

**IIIrd quarter ( 33 JO degree to 36.40 degree): He** derives maximum benefit from the government, acquires jewels **etc.** He will have a very smooth profession. He is much learned and expert in various religious scriptures. His look is frightening. Argumentative ability. Gains through speculation. Inherits property.

**IVth quarter ( 36.40 degree to 40.00 degree):** He has a soft body. Enjoys his life to the maximum. Dutiful and good children. Health affected by watery diseases or malaria. Earns well from the sale of medicines or explosive materials. His success comes after marriage. Beneficial planets aspecting Mars in this segment gives **two** good wives.

MERCURY

If Mercury in this segment is aspected by Sun, the native will be poor, always suffers from one or the other diseases. He has a lean body. Helping mentality. If Moon aspects, he is hard working, rich and famous. If Mars aspects, the native has to face punishment from the employer or government, diseased body, kept away by his relatives. If Jupiter aspects, the native becomes head of a town, municipality or a minister. He will be intelligent and endowed with all good qualities of

an ideal man. If Venus aspects, the native wears fine dress and is easily attracted to **women,** excessive sexual instinct. Lucky and shows sympathy to the **dipressed.** If Saturn **aspects,** the native will be troubled by his own wife and **children,** will be poor.

**Ist** quarter **( 26.40** degree to 30.00 degree): He will be employed in government or if does any business, gets maximum benefit through government organisations. Loved and respected by the mass. Medium span of life is indicated for him. He may earn as an actor, musician **or** writer. **His body** is **thin** and lean. Fond of women and wine. Conjunction of Sun makes the native a physician or surgeon.

Hnd quarter **( 30.00** degree to 33 JO degree): A cheerful and jovial character. More than one marriage is indicated. He has a stout body, long life, wealthy and enjoys happiness from his children. He may renounce the world after 40 years of age. Conjunction of Jupiter makes him an occultist.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 33.20** degree to 36.40 degree): He is practical in his approach and firm. Enjoys power. Beautiful appearance. Conjunction of Saturn leads him into scientific or intellectual pursuits.

IVth quarter ( 36.40 degree to 40.00 degree): Enjoys a very high position in the professional field. Very much attached to his duties and responsibilities. He will have more sons. His health will not be good. Lives upto 62 years. Jupiter's conjunction or aspect makes him leader of his community. He may be employed as an adviser, mainly in the financial field.

JUPITER

If Sun aspects Jupiter in this segment, the native will be expert in warfare and at the same time his body will be inflicted with wounds, possess conveyances and servants. If Moon aspects, he will be truthful, respectful and kind to others and also enjoys good luck. Mars aspect confers good children, nearer to the bureaucrats, honour in the field of arts and lucky. Mercury's aspect helps the native in obtaining mantra siddhi. He **will** be lucky to receive honour and gifts from the ruling class. Good appearance and possess the knowledge of various arts. If Venus aspects, he will have ample wealth, ornaments and enjoys his life to **the** maximum. Saturn's aspects brings him comforts from good wife and

children and he will be respected by the general mass in his village or town.

**Ist quarter (26.40 degree to 30.00 degree):** He has aptitude for acquiring knowledge in all branches of learning. Reputed priests. Gain through **specialisation,** patrimony, children. Extensive travelling. Attains fame. Clear consciousness. He will develop interest in women, wine, history and literature.

**Hnd qauarter ( 30.00 degree to 33 JO degree):** He becomes famous through religious links or institutions. He is tall. He will be more **attached** to mother. His main weakness is in young girls.

**IIIrd quarter (33 JO degree to 36.40 degree):** He **will** be in the service of the government in an advisory capacity. He has a **magnificant** personality. Earns love and affection but not money. He does not observe rules for others but is strict for himself.

**IVth quarter (36.40 degree to 40.00 degree):** He is fair in his dealings. Earns through wife or husband as the case may be, educated, inherits maternal property. Marriage comes around 27th year when Jupiter makes his cyclical transit in Ardra Nakshatra.

VENUS:

If the Sun aspects Venus placed in this Nakshatra, the native is lucky to **enjoy** good comforts from the females, have wealth, vehicles. If Moon aspects, the native will be interested in excess sexual dealings, pure hearted and will be famous in his family and soft spoken. If Mars is the aspecting planet, the native is deprived of comforts, and earns wealth out of illegal activities. If Mercury aspects, he is well behaved, **courageous** and possess good **personality.** If Jupiter aspects, he will enjoy the comforts of a good wife, good relatives, children. He will **also** have ample wealth. If Saturn aspects, his health will be poor, he will destroy even the honour already existing in the family and will be poor.

**Ist quarter ( 26.40** degree to 30.00 degree): Male native has feminin type body and the female native male type body. Night blindness. Marital disharmony. He may join Navy in a good position. If the Sun aspects, marriage takes place early. Gain through legacy. In the case of female native, aspect of Moon gives large number of children but

very few only survive. Aspect of Mercury leads misunderstanding with co-borns.

Hnd quarter (30.00 degree **to 33** JO degree): He may be in the service of Navy or does job connected with sea. In the case of females if Moon **aspects,** she will have frequent menstrual **problems,** large number of children but very few survive.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 33** JO degree **to** 36.40 degree): He is generous. He has more than one wife. Deals in cosmetics. Suitable profession is as a teacher, musician or actor.

**IVth** quarter **( 36.40** degree **to** 40.00 degree): He gains **a** good amount of wealth through acting or music. Obtains unexpected legacy. The spouse of the male native will be employed.

SATURN

If the Sun aspects Saturn in this Nakshatra, he will be a tactful speaker, peace minded and depended on others for food. If Moon aspects, the native gets benefits from the ruling class and enjoys the company of good ladies, earns wealth. If Mars aspects, he is talkative and happy in his life. If Mercury aspects, he takes much interest in the females, mingle with bad people, will be more close to enunches and poor. If Jupiter aspects, the native spends **his** most part of life in helping others and enjoys the respect and love from the public. If Venus aspects, he has most of the necessities of life, drinks more water and will **be** very close to the ruling class.

**Ist** quarter (26.40 degree to 30.00 degree): The native has long life, lazy and hates his father. He has a problematic childhood, but becomes happy later on. Normally he has dark complexion, weak and lean body. Suffers from jaundice. He is short tempered, ambitious, jealous and cruel. Has defective teeth. Trouble through digestive system.

Hnd quarter (30.00 degree to **33** JO degree): He either marries an elderly woman or has sex with ladies older than him. He cannot lead a contended life. An unhappy family life.

**IIIrd** quarter (33 JO degree to 36.40 degree): Gains through agricultural products. If in a female Chart, Sun aspects, marriage **is denied** or brings misfortune. If Mercury aspects Saturn in this segment, **impoten-**

cy has been noticed.

IVth quarter ( 36.40 degree to 40.00 degree): If Moon aspects in a female chart, she is ugly, characterless and cause loss of health. In a male chart, aspect of Moon gives him power, wealth and success through the association of the females.

RAHU

Ist quarter ( 26.40 degree to 30.00 degree): He will have extra marital relation. The native is sexy. Enjoys good health. Has a black mole on the face. Intelligent. Strong physique. Loves his father very much. Derives benefit and help from the employer.

Hnd quarter ( 30.00 degree to 33J0 degree): He is inclined to spiritualism. Suffers loss of wealth and children. Has more than one female companion. Earns his livlihood in foreign lands. Leads a life of begging.

IIIrd quarter (33 JO degree to 36.40 degree): He may have problems in speech. Reddish eyes. He is an idler. He does not do any good or bad work. Poverty at its height. Deals in plastic, dyes or fish.

IVth quarter (36.40 degree to 40.00 degree): He is not interested in family life. Marries and does not do his duties and responsibilities. He, in the name of god, leaves everything around him and visits holy places, destroy whatever wealth he had earned. Earns enormous wealth between his 20 years to 35 years and wastes all that has been earned, in the name of god.

KETHU

Ist quarter (26.40 degree to 30.00 degree): Frequent troubles and problems in the professional field. Faces disappointments in attempts. Cardiac trouble. He may be a metallurgical or chemical engineer. Span of life upto 50 years if no good aspect exists.

Hnd quarter (30.00 degree to 33 JO degree): The native has to lead a life away from his near and dear ones. Bodily pain. Too much attached to woman and wine. Devoid of wealth.

IIIrd quarter (33 JO degree to 36.40 degree): Huge loss in speculation. He may receive some strictures from the ruling circle. Keeps the

company of law class people. Family in turmoil due to birth of a female child born not out of him. He receives timely help from others in case of need.

**IVth quarter (36.40 degree to 40.00 degree):** Faces obstacles in profession and freaquent confrontation with his superiors. Faces lot of problems in marriage or marriage is very late. Leads a life of luxury and comfort.

Those born in this Nakshatra should not have any dealings or relationship with those born in Mrigacirsha, Aclesha, Mula and Purva-Phalguni.

The dasa lord for those born in Krttika Nakshatra is Sun followed by the dasa of Moon, Mars, Rahu, Juopiter, Saturn and Mercury.

III. Remedial measures

1) Recite mantra for Venus (Sl.No.30).

2) Recite mantra no.36 daily for 11 times; or

3) Recite mantra no. 18.

4) Lahsania (Cat's eye) of 3 Ratis may be worn in gold ring in the 2nd (Saturn) finger on Wednesday or Friday between Sunset to 8.00 PM; plus Yellow Sapphire of 5 Ratis also in gold ring in the 3rd (Sun) finger.

# CHAPTER 4

# ROHINI

The 4th zodiacal extension from 40.00 degree to 53.20 degree of the orbit is called Rohini Nakshatra; corresponding to the 'Ad-Dabaran' ( **the** follower ) of the Arab Manzil; 'Aldebaran' of the Greeks; 'Pi' of the Chinese Sieu. Rohini is the name of mother of Balarama. Rohini means a red cow; wife of Planet Moon; daughter of Rishi Kashyap and Surabhi; **lightening,** blood vessel etc. Rohini group of Nakshatra consist of five stars looking like a chariot or car. According to South Indian authorities, Rohini Nakshatra consists of 42 stars looking like a banian tree.

The presiding deity is Brahma. Brahma is the father of celestial universe. He is also called Prajapathi, the Lord of Created beings. His residential place is called Manovati.

## I. General results of being born in Rohini Nakshatra:

### A. Male Natives:

**1. Physical features:He** is normally of slim physique. However, based on other planetary positions and **aspects,** short structured and faty persons have also been seen. His eyes are very attractive with a special magnetic touch. Appearance is very beautiful and attractive, big shoulder and well developed muscels.

**2.Character and general events:** He is short tempered. Once he gets angry, it will not subside so easily, and nobody can change his decision. He becomes extremely obstinate if some one attempts to over-ride his opinions or thwart his plans. He remains oblivious to any advice or ideas counter to his own.

He has special knack to find fault of others. Whereas, he cannot work with a fixed aim. He is ruled by his heart rather than his brain. While **he** is ready to sacrifice everything for the loved ones, he will not hesitate to cause extreme trouble to the hatred. He feels impressed upon his own work.

Acceptance of the truth and discard of the false is his plus point. His

life is full of ups and downs as he does not try to pre-plan his objectives. He can attain great success in bis life provided a little restrain is kept in the **freedom** of his mind. There is no tomorrow for him. He spends everything for the sake of today's comfort. He can shine not only in any independent profession or business but also in the social work.

3. Education, sources of **earning/profession:** As far as possible he tries to be more sincere and honest in all the work he undertakes. But he lacks patience and **foregiveness.** He tries to be jack of all arts and in the process he fails to pass through the path of requisite rhythm and system.

His freedom of mind will quite often leads him to the downfall. It is also seen that some Rohini born persons have risen from the lowest rung of life to the highest rung of life due to the finest placement of other planets.

He may earn from milk products, sugarcane or as a Chemical Engineer. He is best adapted for mechanical and laborious work.

Periods between the age of 18 years and 36 years will be the most trialsome periods. He **will** have **to** face a lot of problems economically, socially and on health ground. It is often noticed that such people enjoy their life's best between the age of 38 years and 50 years and 65 years and 75 years of age. One of the primary factors to be born in mind is that he should never take into confidence anybody. He has to be extra careful in his business partners and employees. There is an inherent drawback in him that he blindly believe others. For a happy existence, it is suggested that he should screen the persons thoroughly before confidence is bestowed on such persons.

4.Family life: While he cannot enjoy full benefit from his father, he will be more attached to his mother and maternal uncle or maternal things. He will not hesitate to throw away any social or religious laws when warranted for. Hence his married life will be marred with disturbances.

5.Health: He is prone to diseases connected with blood, spoiled blood, blood cancer, jaundice, urinery disorders, blood sugar, tuberculosis, respiratory problems, paralysis and throat trouble.

B.Female Natives

**1.Physical** features: She is beautiful. Her eyes are very attractive. She is of medium height and complexion fair.

2.Character and general events: She is well behaved and well dressed. She shows a lot of pomp and show but at the same time she has a very weak heart. Like the males, females born in Rohini are also short-tempered and invite troubles. She is **practical,** secretive and violent when instigated.

3.Education, sources of **earning/profession:** She possess inherent aptitude for any work entrusted to her or done by her. She earns from oils, milk, hotel, paddy field and as a dress maker. Middle level education is indicated for her.

4.Family life: **Her** family life will be good. She will have the comfort of her husband and children in full. If Venus situated in Rohini is aspected by Saturn, there will be affliction or danger to the native's sister and in some cases there may not be any **sisters.**

**She must** curb the tendency of stubborness for a **harmonial** married life. She must avoid doubting her own husband as otherwise, marriage may end in divorce. If she marries a Magha born boy, she will have many children and she can lead a happy married life. She will prove to be a good mother.

5.Health: Her health will generally be good. She will have pain in the tegs and feet, pain in the breast, sometimes breast cancer, irregular menses and sore throat, pimples, and swelling above the neck. If first menses appears in the females when Rohini is rising, she will be quarrelsome, adulterous and cause abortion.

II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Rohini Nakshatra

SUN

, If Sun in this segment is aspected by Moon, the naive renders good service to the female folk and earns out of shipping or water connected industries; if aspected by Mars will be an expert in warfare, have wealth and fame; if Mercury aspects, interested in fine arts and earns out of it; if Jupiter aspects, he will be head of his family and society, enjoy

**much fame** and honour from public and derives maximum benefit from the ruling class; if Venus aspects, his eyes **beautiful,** attractive body, sweet countenance and also have **friends** and enemies in equal proportion; if Saturn aspects, health will be poor, deprived of any monetary **benefit,** becomes poor and always against his wife.

**Ist quarter (40.00 degree** to **43.20 degree):** He is tactful and wise. Gives much importance to dresses. Earns good profit out of catties and horses. Does good services to the society. Possible diseases are - epilepsy, cerebral **haomorrhage** or headache.

**Hnd quarter (43** JO **degree to 46.40 degree):** Impressive and pleasing personality. Establishes business connected with oil. **He** should not take bath in deep river or ocean. Menigitis, faintings or headache. If Mars is also placed here, the native may be employed in Defence **or** Police Department or in some Liason capacity.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 46.40** degree **to** 50.00 degree): **Does** good deeds **to** the general public and attain fame. But he cannot earn enough money. Fistula **and constipation.** Irregular menses in females. Risk from water.

**IVth quarter** (50.00 degree to **53** JO degree): Employment with the government. Frequent travels. Poor eye sight or mouth disease. He will be at the disposal of his wife i.e. a henpecked husband.

MOON

If Moon in this segment is aspected by **Sun,** the native gets maximum benefits out of agriculture and will be an expert in the fine, an occultist, will have wealth, land and buildings; if Mars aspect, the native has the capacity to attract the opposit sex, truthful and enjoys much respect from his family members; if Mercury aspects, very intelligent and jack of all arts and **capable** of achieving good degree of success in life; if Jupiter aspects, the native respects his parents and discharges his responsibilities to them, religiously much inclined; if Venus aspects, enjoys with all the paraphernelia like ornaments, land, vehicle and catties; if Saturn **aspects,** the native loses his mother early and will not get any benefit from his father.

1st quarter (40.00 degree to 43 JO degree): Pleasant manners, lovely appearance, sweet tongue, earns from cattle, dairy, sugarcane or oil.

Defect in the ear, many brothers and sisters, good going in business.

**Hnd quarter (43.20 degree to 46.40 degree):** Takes keen interest in music and fine arts. He may earn from hotel or lodging industry. There may be some break in his education. Frequent change of residence. Female native has speculative tendency. Male native will have more sons and female native more daughters.

**IIIrd quarter (46.40 degree to 50.00 degree):** Pleasant life in the company of females. **May** join profession connected with water. Lovely appearance. Intelligent and stable mind. Eye troubles or sore throat.

IVth quarter (50.00 degree **to 53** JO degree): Earns money out of gems business. Goldsmith. Income from dairy farm. Blessed with ornaments, vehicles and good servants. Menstrual problem in females. Pain in the legs and feet.

**MARS**

If Mars in this segment is aspected by Sun, the native normally reside in hilly areas or forest, he cannot give comfort to his wife; if Moon aspects, he will be involved in the activities which goes against his mother, enjoys with many females; if Mercury **aspects,** becomes much learned in religious scriptures, quarrelsome, attractive personality and wealthy; if Jupiter aspects, likes to be in the company of relatives and help them whenever they require assistance, expert in fine arts and music and earns out of it; if Venus aspects, good political position and becomes famous; if Saturn aspects, respectful behaviour, clean hearted, learned and become head of a town or municipality.

**Ist part** (40.00 degree to **43.20** degree): Interested in instrumental music, sweet tongued. deals in shipping industries. Suffers from prostraet gland troubles or mumps.

Hnd quarter (43 JO degree **to** 46.40 degree): If **Sun** is also placed here, the native will be employed in Defence or Police Department or in some Liason work. An emotional and foolish type. Nose bleeding or tonsilitis.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 46.40 degree to 50.00 degree): He is courageous, honoured by the learned men. If ascendant falls in Acvini and the Mars is in this segment, loss of children and all possible trouble through wife

will be the result. Muscular rheumatism in the neck or pharyngitis.

**IVth quarter ( 50.00 degree to 53 JO degree):** He is wealthy and fond of women and wine and fickle mined. He will also indulges in illegal activities and earns money out of such activities'. Smugglers and drug sellers come under this category.

## MERCURY

**If** Mercury in this segment is aspected by **Sun,** health will be poor, lean body, bereft of wealth but interested in helping others; if Moon aspects, **hardworking,** wealthy and very near to the ruling class; if Mars aspects, gets benefit from the ruling class and at the same time if dasa of Saturn is in operation gets punishment from the same authority; if Jupiter aspects, becomes head of a town or a department, intelligent and wealthy, if Venus aspects, well-dressed, showy, attracted by the opposit **sex,** sexually much inclined; if Satrun aspects, undergoes severe mental agony on account of ill-treatment of his wife and children as by other family members, discarded by the public.

**Ist quarter ( 40.00 degree to 43.20 degree):** He is skilful, a sweet speaker. He will earn ample wealth through fair means. His wife a fine refined lady. Stammering or speech problem.

**Hnd quarter ( 43 JO degree to 46.40 degree):** He will be famous, will have profound knowledge of Vedas and Sastras. Moderate wealth. He must take care of fire or fire arms. He will enjoy pre-marital sexual relationship with many women.

**IIIrd qurter ( 46.40 degree to 50.00 degree)**: He is firm in his disposition. Excess sexual indulgence. His father may face some penalty or punishment from the ruling class or the government. Disappointments due to his brothers. Urinary trouble.

**IVth quarter (50.00 degree to 53 JO degree):** He will gain through his distant relatives. One of his sister may be a burden on him. If Saturn is placed here the native suffers from dental disease. He will suffer from parathyroid imbalance.

## JUPITER

If Jupiter in this segment is aspected by Sun, the native joins army, navy or airforce and becomes expert in warfare, gets recognition from

the government and at the same time, receives injury inflicted by enemies; if Moon **aspects, truthful, respectful,** helps the needy **and lucky;** if Mars aspects, have a good wife and children, derives much benefit from the ruling **class, may** be employed **in**a government department in a good position; if Mercury aspects, involves in the political **circle** and earns out of such association, **attractive** personality and takes keen interest in the development of culture; if Venus aspects, wealthy, lucky and takes interest in the service to the poor; if Saturn aspects, the native is endowed with wealth, fame and comforts, he becomes either a minister or head of the organisation, one of the best aspect.

**Ist** quarter **( 40.00** degree to **43.20** degree): He has keen interest in philosophy and connected subject. He is truthful. He will keep only good companyof persons. Males will enjoy respect and get leadership among females. Blood disorders or appoplexy. This quarter is one of the best quarters for the Jupiter to occupy. He enjoys his life in its full swing. Good children and ample wealth. Several persons will work under him. He enjoys much fame and recognition.

Hnd quarter ( **43.20** degree to 46.40 degree): He is religiously inclined. Throat troubles or bowel disorders, asthma of light intensity and cough and cold. He has more attachment to his father. He is truthful and is worthy of being spoken by others for his virtues. More than one wife is indicated.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 46.40 degree to 50.00 degree): Indulges in extra marital relation. Sex with servants. He will cause obsession with ladies glances, will have children and lives upto 55 years unless Moon is also located in the same **quarter .If** Moon is also located in the same quarter, he lives long. He will have veneral disease or throat troubles.

IVth quarter **( 50.00** degree to 53 JO degree): He travels extensively. He may earn his morning bread in foreign countries. He faces lot of economic and social problems upto **his** 32 years of age. Thereafter, one pious person will come **to** his help. Through this man, the native attains everything he requires in his life. He has to be careful while travelling as at the age of 40 accidental risk is indicated.

VENUS:

If Venus in this segment is aspected by Sun, the native derives benefits

from **females, have land** and buildings, vehicles **but not** a happy married life; if Moon aspects, sexually much inclined, a gem in the family and soft-spoken; if Mars aspects, bereft of any comfort, cruel and earns **through illegal** activities; if Mercury aspects, beautiful personality, clam and quite type; if Jupiter **aspects,** possess vehicle, houses and ladies, happy married **life** with dutiful children; if Saturn aspects, health becomes a **problem,** destroyer of self- respect and poor.

**Ist** quarter ( 40.00 degree to **43.20** degree): He will acquire wealth, house and vehicles. However, his family life may not be cordial upto his 35 years of age. In case he is able to avoid friction and tension upto his 35 years of age, he can escape out of separation or divorce of his wife. Life after 35 years will be excellent. His wife matures herself and understands intrinsic value of life. He may have bronchitis, uterine trouble or veneral diseases.

Hnd quarter **(43.20** degree to 46.40 degree): He is interested in fine **arts,** plays or musical instruments. If Rahu aspect Venus **in** this quarter, the native earns enormous income as an actor or as a play writer. Swelling of the neck and glands or goiter. He can lead a harmonious married life. In most of the cases where Venus in this quarter is located irrespective of association or conjunction or **aspects,** the native has one male and one female child and one to three abortions mostly of medical termination of pregnancies i.e. forced abortions.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 46.40** degree to 50.00 **degree): He is too** much involved in sex with other ladies. One or two females with whom he had sex may try to blackmail him and extract money from him. He must take precaution when he is at 35 or 36 as during this period the intensity of sex exploitation is indicated in this native. **He may** have sex even with servants. Veneral diseases or uterine troubles.

IVth quarter ( 50.00 degree to **53.20** degree): He is short in height, fat. He will marry a lady who will be a beauty queen or in other words a most beautiful lady **will** be his wife. He enjoys his life **with** her **income** or inherited wealth. He is prone to mumps, tonsilitis or brochitis. In the case of females having Venus in this quarter, her husband will be a very wealthy and influential man in the society.

## SATURN

If Saturn in this segment is aspected by **Sun, the** native lives on the food **offerd**by others, poor; if Moon aspects, receives honour from the government, wealthy and strong; if Mars **aspects,** talkative and ever **smiling,** medium wealth; if Mercury **aspects,** sexual monster, moves in the company of bad people; if Jupiter **aspects,** always interested in the service of others, **very kind to** the **sick** and needy, hardworking; if Venus aspects, deals in gems or gold and earns a good profit out of such dealing, sexual opportunity, drunkard.

**Ist quarter ( 40.00 degree to 43 JO degree ):** He is religiously **too** much inclined. At the **same** time he has gambling tendencies. **A** good amount will be lost initially but recoups lateron when he reaches his 45 years of old. He will generally lead a happy life. He has to be careful with his throat as in some cases throat cancer **has** been noticed. He will lose his teeths at a very young age.

**Hnd quarter ( 43.20 degree to 46.40 degree):** He will have income from catties. A good looking body, pleasing words and intelligent. Eye and throat trouble or nose bleeding, acute constipation leading to abdominal surgeory and baldness.

**IIIrd quarter ( 46.40 degree to 50.00 degree)**: A good position for the saturn to occupy. He will undertake some research work on religious scriptures, acruires wealth from **others,** is soft spoken and very intelligent. He will have throat trouble or toothache.

**IVth quarter ( 50.00 degree to 53 JO degree)**: Income from catties. A good looking body, pleasing words and intelligent, but unsteady in every undertaking. He will be closer to the ruling class. He may enter politics with the use of his wealth. In some cases it has been seen that such native attains a good position in the political field. He will have eye trouble, throat trouble or nose bleeding, **paralysis,** gastric ulcer or deafness.

## RAHU

**Ist quarter (40.00 degree to 43.20 degree):** He has a slim structure. He is bold. A voracious eater. Windy complaints and indigestion. Eye diseases. If this quarter also happens to be the ascendant, the native is

protected out of all evils and he enjoys good longivity.

**Hnd quarter ( 43 JO degree to 46.40 degree)**: One of the best position for Rahu to occupy. He will be extraordinarily famous, strong will power. His words **will** be accepted **as law** in public. **Eventhough** he may earn good income upto his 50th years of age, he will not have anything at the time of his death. He will have genetal disorders.

**IIIrd quarter ( 46.40 degree to 50.00 degree):** He will spend his life by depending on others for his day-to-day requirements. His longivity is approximately 65 years of age. Reason for his death may be water-born disease. He will pass excess urine.

**IVth quarter ( 50.00 degree to 53.20 degree):** The native should be careful while travelling as he is prone to accidents. Injury particularly in the neck is indicated. He will have interest in composing poetry. He may become a famous poet inspite of his lack of academic excellence.

**KETHU**

**Ist quarter ( 40.00 degree to 43 JO degree)**: He tries to be away from **his** native place. He lives on the food offered by others for sometime. It **has** been seen in some cases that the native dies at the age of 30 years due to poverty. He will have blindness or cataract.

**Hnd quarter (43.20 degree to 46.40 degree):** Longivity doubtful. If any beneficial aspect of Jupiter occurs, the native may perhaps **live** upto 21 years. He will have defective vision right from the childhood.

**IIIrd quarter (46.40 degree to 50.00 degree):** The native is a teacher. Has large family. He **enjoy's** a good period upto his 30th years of age out of inheritance and thereafter wastes the wealth through wife. He will have throat or mouth cancer or stammering.

**IVth quarter (50.00 degree to 53 JO degree):** He is an expert in Vedas and Sastras. He is clever in debates. Has mastery over mantras and tantras. In some cases good ayurvedic doctrs are born with Kethu in this segment. However, he will suffer from blindness or cataract or defective speech.

Rohini born should not have any dealings or connection with those born in Ardra, Pushya, Magha, Svati, Mula, **Purva-Phalguni.** Rohini

born should not do or commence any auspicious work when the above mentioned adverse Nakshatras are in operation.

Dasa Lord of Rohini is Moon, followed by Mars, Rahu, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury etc. in order.

The following are the deadly or fateful degrees in Rohini Nakshatra for some **planets :**

Mercury - (4th degree of Rohini) (44th degree of Orb.)
Venus - (5th degree of Rohini) (45th degree of Orb.)
Kethu - (8th degree of Rohini) (48th degree of Orb.)

Placement of the above mentioned two planets and node in the degrees mentioned against each curtails the longivity of the native, unless a strong Jupiterian aspect takes place. No auspicious work should be undertaken whenever the above mentioned planets transit such deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever, Mercury, Venus and Kethu transit, in Gochara (yearly transit), those degrees mentioned against each.

The following remedial measures may be oberved for counter-acting evil propensities of various planets.

1) Recite the great mantra 'AUM NAMO **SHIVA** YA' every day morning for 11 times.

2) Moti (Pearl) of 4 or 6 Rattis may be got fixed in the ring made of Silver and **worn** in the Fourth finger (Mercury finger) on Monday between 6 AM and 7 **AM** or 7 PM to 10 PM in **Shuklapaksha** (Full Moon days), plus Blue Sapphire of 3 Ratis fixed in the ring made of Gold or Pancha-Datu and worn in 2nd finger (Saturn finger) on Saturday between 1.30PM to 4.30 PM.

3) Recite mantra for Sun daily. He should also recite Gayatri Mantra for removing the evil effects of planets.

# CHAPTER 5

## MRGACIRSHA ( MRIGASIRA )

The 5th zodiacal extension from 53.20 degree to 66.40 degree of the orbit is called Mrgacirsha nakshatra; corresponding to the **'AL-Hak'ah'** of the Arab Manzil; **'Orionis'** of the Greeks; **'Tse'** of the Chinese 'Sieu'. This group consist of three stars looking like a head of a deer. It also look like the eyes of a coconut. Mrgacirsha means 'antelope's head.

The presiding deity of this Nakshatra is the Moon (Chandra). Mythologically, **the Moon** also called as Soma, **Tar a** is **the wife** of Planet Jupiter, who was seduced deceitfully by the Moon. Out of this relation, Mercury was born. Jupiter refused to accept Mercury as his son in the beginning. Later on personality and charming nature of Mercury forced Jupiter to accept Mercury as his son. This shows how powerful the Moon is to arouse eqotism in human individuals.

**I. General results of being born in** Mrgacirsha Nakshatra

A.Male Natives

1. Physical features: He **will** have a beautiful body and stout body, **tall,** moderate complexion, thin leg and long arms.

**2.Character and general events:** There is a peculiar tendency seen **in** him. He has a doubting nature. He is always suspicious of everything. He is very sincere in his dealings with others and he expects the same reciprocal sincerity from others which he normally does not get. Because of his sincere nature others find it pleasant to deal with him. But a word of precaution is necessary here that he has to be very careful while dealing with his friends and relatives as also in any partnership business as **he** may be cheated. Blind trust put on others will quite often lead him into later frustration and repentness.

He has a knack to deal with even those who ditch him. He has natural initiative, awareness, brilliancy of mind, eagerness and active agility, but as a result of his affectionate regard for others, he is buffeted by both circumstances and people.

He is a very simpleton. He prefers a life of simplicity and principled. He always express impartial and sincere opinion. He can be impatient to the point of intolerance when confronted with prejudice, judgement or action by others. While he expresses to respect and adopt others opinion, it is never brought into his personal life. He acts according to his own sweet will. Outwardly expresses to the public that he is very courageous and will not hesitate to do anything which requires extreme courage, whereas he is an inborn coward.

He will not have peace of mind and get irritated even on small matters. His life upto 32 years of age will be full of trial and errors and would appear to be like a lost boat in the centre of the ocean i.e. the question of where to go, how to go and why to go will permanently rampage his mind without any conclusion. His 32nd age onwards, life will start settling down to the maximum satisfaction provided other planetary positions are good.

3.Education, sources of **earning/profession:** He will have good education. He is a very good financial adviser. He advise others to curb the spending but he cannot control the expenditure and at last he finds himself in the extreme in the extreme economic conflict. He achieves success in life, including business if **engaged,** after the age of 32 years. Till that time he has to face several ups and downs. He often begins projects rather than finishing the tediously routine tasks of the one in hand. It is mainly due to percipience rather than weakness and above all his ability to understand the possibility of success or no success of a project in hand, discard it immediately and replaces it with another which is more viable. In other words he cannot undertake any permanent or continuing nature of work.

In some cases, it has been noticed that the native has the capacity to undertake any sort of job but the god is against him and frustration leads him to the suicidal side. This drawback is attributable to the nature of the very Nakshatra he is born. Hence it is advisable that these natives must follow the remedial measures mentioned at the end of the chapter.

Period between 33 years and 50 years will be a period of full of strength and activities followed with utmost satisfaction. During this period he can achieve the benefits unexpectly. But whatever he will be

earning during this period will be wasted later on due to his own fault.

4. Family life: No benefit **will** be derived from the **co-borns. Co-borns** will not only cause troubles and problems to the native, but also maintain extreme **enemity** so as to harm the native. His sincere love and affection will not have any effect on the relatives. In other words, the native is mistaken absolutely for no fault of his own. That is why we are bound to believe the **existence** of god and the relationship of stars over the human beings.

His spouse may not keep good health. Moreover, his married life is not cordial, mainly due to difference of opinion on silly matters, and the adamant nature of the native. In some cases, it is seen that the reason for the disharmony between the couple is mainly due to the better occupation in life by one of them, and the consequent inferiority complex. The only remedy for avoiding such friction is that the spouce of the native must keep fast on Tuesdays and worship Lord Shiva.

**5.Health**: He has to face ill-health during his childhood. Frequent constipation ultimately leading to stomach disorder, cuts and injuries, pains in the shoulders near collarborne.

**A.** Female natives

Female natives born in this Nakshatra will also enjoy more or less the same results as mentioned above in the case of male natives. In addition they will enjoy the following results:

**1.Physical** features: She is **tall,** sharp look, lean body. Her countenance and body very very beautiful.

2.Character and general events: She is very intelligent. She takes keen interest in the social work. Mentally always alert, quickwitted, selfish. Since she has a poisonous tongue, she has to be careful when entering to arguments or getting angry as in case she curses others, such curse has the power to harm others. She is educated, fond of fine arts. She will have children and devotes to her husband. Acquires considerable wealth. Enjoys good food. She will be lucky to have ornaments and fine clothing. She is greedy for wealth.

**3.Education,** sources of **earning/profession:** Attains good knowledge in the mechanical or electrical engineering, telephones, electronics etc

It may become surprising that being a female native, how she is more interested in the jobs that are normally done by the males.

**4.Family life:** Even after marriage, she keeps busy in various activities. She keeps her husband under her control. There may be one or two love affairs early in her life, which has not culminated into marriage. However, after marriage she is very much attached to her husband, as if nothing has taken place in the past. She should not marry **a boy** born **in Purva-Phalguni.** If **she** does so, early death of her husband will take place.

**5.HEALTH**: Intermittent health problems will take place. She is prone to goitre, pimples, veneral diseases, menstrual troubles **and** shoulder pains. If a female has the first appearance of menses when Mrgacirsha is **ruling,** the native becomes **virtuous,** fond of her husband and blessed with husband.

II. Results arising out of planetary placement **in**

Mrgacirsha Nakshatra

SUN

If Sun in this Nakshatra is aspected by **Moon,** the native will have many women as dependents and will earn through water; if Mars aspect, the native is brave and will derive wealth out **of** such **bravery;** if Mercury aspects, the native is a writer and will have a good physique; if Jupiter aspects, the native is very close to the ruling class and gets ample wealth from them; if Venus aspects, attains highest political status and endowed with wife, wealth and children; if Saturn aspects, the native **is** mean minded and will have sexual relationship with women older than him.

**Ist** quarter **(53.20** degree to 56.40 degree): He is fond of flagarant flowers. He is wise, attractive in personality and fortunate. He **will** have few sons. He will have troubles from diseases of mouth, face and eyes.

**Hnd quarter (56.40 degree to 60.00 degree):** Neatly dressed. Shining face, magnificant personality. Interested in singing and playing musical instruments. Afraid of water. Marriage around 27 years of age. Eye trouble.

**IIIrd** quarter ( **60.00** degree to **63** JO degree): Adapted for the job of economic or financial advise. Attains fairly high position. Best for public **relation.** One of his son will attain a very high distinction in the field of scientific research. He will have severe problem **with** his nose.

IVth quarter (**63** JO degree to 66.40 degree): He does lot of public service. If Mercury is also placed in this segment and Moon in the 1st quarter of Mrgacirsha, he becomes learned, sweet in speech, honourable and an expert astrologer. He will have tonsilitis or throat problems.

MOON

If Moon in this Nakshatra is aspected by **Sun,** the native lives on agriculture, **will** be rich and a money lender; if Mars aspects, separation from first wife due to another woman and cause danger to mother; if Mercury aspects, the native is highly educated and will be liked by all; if Jupiter aspects, he enjoys all comforts of life with wife, wealth and children and also becomes famous; if Venus aspects, inherits wealth from his mother, and enjoys his life; if Saturn aspects, the native is bereft of wealth, cause danger to mother's longivity but good dutiful children.

**Ist** quarter (53 JO degree to 56.40 degree): He will be famous, intelligent. Will have more daughters. His wife will be beautiful and chaste, gets wealth from her, have political fame. Afflicted eyes or pains in the joints.

Hnd quarter (56.40 degree to 60.00 degree): If this segment also happens to be the ascendant, the native is born in affluent and noble family. He will have an early and happy marriage. Lung disorders or heart problem.

**IIIrd** quarter ( **60.00** degree to 63 JO degree): He will be famous, but his income will be less and faces several problems during childhood. He cannot also have the love and **affection** of mother. He will have sore throat and in some cases mouth cancer.

**IVth** quarter ( **63** JO degree **gto** 66.40 **degree** ): He has strong physique **and** some identification mark on **the** side and back **of the** body. Engages in the profession dealing with medicines, chemicals or cosmatics.

Water in the lung or menstrual problem in females.

MARS

If Mars in this Nakshatra is aspected by **Sun,** the native likes to live in forest **area,** hates women and be courageous; if Moon aspects, the native shows disregard to mother and runs after prostitutes and suffers ultimately in their hands; if Mercury **aspects,** the native will be blessed with few sons and little wealth; if Jupiter aspects, he is expert in music and musical **instruments,** will be liked by his relatives; if Venus aspects, attains high political status or joins defence or police department in a good capacity; if Saturn aspects, becomes the head of a town or village.

**Ist** quarter (53J0 degree to 56.40 degree): He will speak harshly. Money always a problem. Responsibility of maintaining large number of dear and near ones. He may lose his wife early and his own longivity is also doubtful. If the ascendant falls in Vicaka Nakshatra, the native may not have any children. Tonsilitis, high fever or prostrate gland **troubles are indicated.**

Hnd quarter (56.40 degree to 60.00 degree): He is inimical to his family and will bring bad name to the **family.** If Saturn is also placed here, the native will be imprisoned. Veneral ulcers, muscular rheumatism in the neck on pharyngitis.

**IIIrd** quarter (60.00 degree to 63 JO degree): If ascendant also falls in this segment the native suffers from chicken pox and will be very poor and can never be happy in his life. If born in other ascendant, the native will have moderate income. He will suffer from muscular rheumatism in the neck or prostrat gland troubles.

IVth quarter **(63.20** degree to 66.40 degree): Suffers from paternal grief. Marital life will be happy, but his wife will suffer from frequent illness. He will have diphtheria, adenoids or throat trouble.

MERCURY

If Mercury in this Nakshatra is aspected by Moon, the native will be healthy, a pious man, will love his **family;** if Jupiter aspects, he is highly learned, **will** be a leader of a society or town, fulfils his promise; if Venus aspects, he will be happy in all walks of life, will be fortunate and accumulates wealth; if Saturn aspects, will face many troubles, a poor

existence and maximum problems from his relatives.

**Ist quarter (53 JO degree to 56.40 degree):** The native is bestowed with all virtues. If Mercury is aspected by **a** benefic planet, he becomes rich. He is prone to parathyroid imbalance or scurvy.

**Hnd quarter (56.40 degree to 60.00 degree):** He will aspire for accumulation of money by acts of very low standard. He is envious of other's prosperity. He will have 4 sons and 1 daughter, if no planet aspects Mercury. Speech impediments or acute throat infection.

**IIIrd** quarter (60.00 degree **to** 63 JO degree): The native is intelligent, brave and ever cheerful nature. He will have sexual relationship with more than one woman. However, he will marry only once and will love her and also discharges his duty towards her. Possible health problem is stammering or tuberculosis.

IVth quarter ( **63.20** degree to 66.40 degree): Extreme devotion to God. He will have only medium education, but will rise to the top with his sincere hardwork. He may be employed as head of Accounting or Finance group. He is prone to nervous disturbances, sometimes insanity **or** physical disability.

**JUPITER**

If Jupiter in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, the native is blessed with servants, wealth, house and will be very close to the ruler; if Moon aspects, becomes a millionaire, sexually too much involved, faces troubles in some scandals; if Mars aspects, he will be learned, courageous and fortunate in regard to wealth but his family life is a; little problematic; if Mercury aspects, he is highly learned, virtuous and endowed with riches; if Venus aspects, he has a dignified personality, enjoys the company of beautiful women; if Saturn aspects, the native is much praised for his wisdom and mastery over several subjects but devoid of comfort of a good wife.

**Ist quarter ( 53** JO degree to 56.40 degree): He has a wavering mind. Fond of writing and reading. Short structure. Square body. He **will** earn name, fame and wealth. If this segment happens to be ascendant, the native will be fair **complexioned,** large eyes and dignified stature. He is prone to Gout in the hands and shoulders, physical disability.

**Hnd quarter (56.40 degree to 60.00 degree)**: He will have easy access to the rulers or politicians. He will have throat trouble or severe headache. If this segment happens to be the ascendant with Jupiter, the native will be highly learned, intelligent and have attractive personality.

**IIIrd quarter (60.00 degree to 63 JO degree):** He is a miser, thankless. Bereft of comfort from wife and children. He will never allow to part away his belongings to others and not even to **his** own wife and children. A selfish fellow. He is prone to blood connected disease or heart problem.

**IVth quarter ( 63.20 degree to 66.40 degree):** He will have sufficient wealth. Gets honour and presents from the government. He may be an expert in reading others mind. Bowel disorders or poor eye sight.

VENUS

If Venus in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, the native is blessed with a good beautiful wife and acquire land and buildings; if Moon aspects, the mother of the native enjoys a very high social position in the society and the native will be known to the public on her account; if Mars aspects, his marriage will be in turmoil, **lose** of wealth through women folk; if Mercury aspects, he is happy, ever cheerful and fortunate; if Jupiter aspects, he will have good wife, children and riches; if Saturn aspects, happiness a remote chance, mostly suffers from the hands of his own wife, subjected to harrassment through the relatives of his wife.

**Ist quarter ( 53 JO degree to 56.40 degree)**: He will be expert in music and fine arts. Earns good amount of money out of acting. Indulges in excess sexual joy. He will be honoured and respected by the ruler for his extra-ordinary skills in fine arts. He is prone to bronchitis or mumps.

**IInd quarter (56.40 degree to 60.00 degree)** :He will have more association with females. He will help the needy with whatever is in hand. He will generally be healthy. However, he is susceptible to veneral diseases, urinery diseases, wounds on the head, goiter or swelling in the neck sometimes leading to glandular tuberculosis.

**IIIrd quarter (60.00 degree to 63.20 degree):** He will be famous in

sciences and sastras. Gets wealth through music and dances. If Venus in this segment is aspected by a malific planet, he will have second marriage. When the dasa of Venus is in operation the native will have beneficial results for a period of 13 years and the remaining period will give mixed results. He will have severe headache or uterine trouble.

**IVth part (63 JO degree to 66.40 degree):** A noble character. Short to moderate height. He may be a poet or a writer. He will have moles on the face. If the ascendant falls in **Pushya,** he will have earning wife i.e. wife will be employed. If ascendant falls in Svati or Vicaka, he **will** have two marriages or he may keep illicit relation even while his first wife is alive. He is prone to veneral disease or goiter or tonsilitis.

**SATURN**

**If** Saturn in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, he is highly learned, a scholar in vedas and sastras, but most of his **life** will be dependent on others for his day-to-day requirement; if Moon aspects, he will attain a very high position in the political field or may be head of an organisation or department; if Mars aspects, he may join defence or police department and have good family, if Mercury aspects, the native will work under females and will face lot of criticism for his involvment in illegal activities; if Jupiter aspects, he becomes equal partner in happiness and misery of others, always ready to help the needy; if Venus aspects, enjoys with women and wine and will be closer to the ruler of the land.

**Ist qwuarter ( 53J0 degree to 56.40 degree ):** He is tall with narrow chest, curly hair and black complexion in hot countries and red in cold countries. He will be bereft of wealth. However, if Venus or Jupiter aspects Saturn in this segment, the native will have abundant wealth, fame and name. Keeps sexual relation with women older than him and that too with women who are discarded by the society. His health during childhood may not be so good. He is prone to tooth ache or some other dental problem.

**Hnd quarter (56.40 degree to 60.00 degree):** Expenses will be more. He will lose everything in bad company. He will be engaged in various capacities. Still he cannot earn money according to the effort put in. He has long fife. He is more inclined for pleasures from females. He

may have poor eye sight.

**IIIrd** quarter ( **60.00** degree to **63** JO degree): If the acendant falls in Uttara-Bhadrapada, female native will conceive even before marriage. He may be employed as a Jailor or in Police or in other security jobs. He will have at the most one son. He is prone to brain disorders or brain tumour.

IVth quarter ( 63J0 degree to 66.40 degree): There may be some defect in limb at the time of birth, if not at the time of birth, defect will develop at later stage. Engaged in the profession of priest. He will stay away from his native place. In some cases it is seen that the native after committing some sinful deeds hide in an unknown place for sometime. He is prone to asthama or lung disorder.

RAHU

Istquarter ( **53** JO degree to 56.40 degree): He is financially affluent. He is respected by all and earns prestige and reputation. He is prone to epilepsy, intestine complaints or stomach ache.

Hnd quarter ( **56.40** degree to 60.00 degree): The native has no brain, he is short-tempered and crooked. However, earns enormous wealth mainly due to sheer luck.

**IIIrd** quarter ( **60.00** degree to **63.20** degree): He is greedy, wicked and unhappy. He **does** not like others prosperity. He always apprehend danger from his enemies. He loses money due to his own folly and becomes an athiest. Suffers from spinal meningitis or polio.

**IVth** quarter ( **63** JO degree to 66.40 degree): He is a great scholar. He will be respected by the head of the land. Has good dutiful children. He is addicted to other's wives.

KETHU

**Ist** quarter ( **53** JO degree to 56.40 degree): His life is full of **anxities,** several issues. He cannot accumulate wealth by his own effort. However, he will spend a peaceful and happy **old** age, mainly due to financial **stability** of his children and the benefit derived from them. **He** may have cataract or blindness during his middle age.

Hnd quarter ( **56.40** degree to 60.00 degree): Some sort of physical

handicap. In spite of this physical handicap, he will be highly learned. Devotes his life to the upliftment of mentally retarded and physically handicaped. Suffers from infection to tongue or throat.

**IIIrd quarter ( 60.00 degree to 63 JO degree):** He is always jealous **of** others. Suffers from **rheumatism,** gout and ring worm.

**IVth quarter ( 63** JO **degree to 66.40 degree)**: Always engaged in sinful acts, quarrelss with all wicked and afflictd by various diseases. But he will be prosperous and wealthy.

The following are the deadly or fateful degrees in Mrgacirsha Nakshatra:

Mars - 4.40 degree of Mrgacirsha ( 58th degree of Orb.)
Jupiter - 5.40 degree of Mrgacirsha (59th degree of Orb.)

It would be seen from the above that placement of Mars in 58th degree of the Orbit and Jupiter in 29th degree of the Orbit will be deadly for the native. Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary placement would curtail the longivity of the native, unless Venus or Mercury aspect or conjuct Mars or Jupiter as the case may be. The native has to be careful whenever Mars or Jupiter transit the above deadly degree.

**III. Remedial measures**

1) Moti (Pearl of 4 or 6 Rattis may be got fixed in the ring made of silver and worn in 4th finger (Mercury finger) on Monday between 6 AM to 7 AM or 7 PM to 10 PM in Shuklapaksha ( Full Moon days); plus Blue Sapphire of 3 Rattis fixed in the ring made of Gold or Pancha-datu and worn in 2nd finger(Saturn finger) on Saturday between 1.30 PM to 4.30 PM.

**or/and**

2) Recite mantra no.2. One will be blessed with health, wealth and longivity.

3) Recite mantra for Mars as specified.

# CHAPTER 6

## ARDRA

The 6th zodiacal extension from 66.40 degree to 80.00 degree is called Ardra Nakshatra; corresponding to the 'Al-Han'ah' ( the pile ) of the Arab Manzil; 'Betelgeuse' of the Greeks; 'Tsan' of the Chinese Sieu. According to Hindu system Ardra is only one star shining like a Gem. Arabs believe that there are two stars. Chinese system says that there are a number of stars. Ardra means 'moist'.

The presiding deity of Ardra Nakshatra is Rudra the storm god. Rudra is the Lord of Destruction. He is the leader of the nervous system. He is the younger brother of Lord Indra.

Lord Shiva is also known as Rudra.

I. General results of being born in Ardra Nakshatra

**A.** Male natives:

1. Physical features: It has been noticed that various natives of Ardra have different shape of structure, right from the slim and short structure to fat and lengthy structure.

2. Character and general events: He undertakes any work entrusted to him in a responsible manner. In the public meetings he creates an atmosphere of humour and keep every body attracted to him. He has intuitive perception. He is a good psychologist.

His dealings with his friends and relatives will be of very much cordial type. In some cases it is also noticed that the native is thankless to the persons who have given him help. He does not have a constant type of behaviour.

3. Education, sources of earning/profession : He has the capacity to acquire and keep knowledge of almost all the subjects. However, in spite of these good qualities he cannot attain much fame or reward out of such knowledge. It is advisable that he must meditate regularly and observe the remedial measures mentioned at the end of this chapter without any break. If he does so, he can overcome the above inherent affliction. Since he is over sincere in the work and as also to the persons

even the slightest problem which may be confronted will land him into maximum mental agony. However, even during the time of extreme hardships both financial and mental, he can keep his head cool, behave in a most respectable and attractive manner. Because of this quality he is very much involved in others heart.

He will not stick to only one line of work, whereas he would like to undertake so many work at a time. Even when he comes to know that the line of action or though which he has taken is the correct approach but according to others it is not like that he will not hesitate to subdue and respect others. In case he undertakes research work on any particular line he can shine well. In the business field also he can attain much success. It has been noticed that most of the selfless social workers are born in this Nakshatra. He has the capacity to undertake any number of jobs at a time and complete perfection in all the fields can also be obtained. In case he undertakes a travel for a specific job, he will oversee other connected work which can be carried out simultaneously.

Normally, the native earns his livelihood away from his home and family. In other words he is settled in foreign places. Period between 32 years and 42 years of age will be the golden period for him. He may be employed in transport, shipping, communication departments or industries. He may also earn as a book seller or finance broker.

**4. Family life:** His marriage will be delayed. Ik case marriage takes place early he will be compelled to live separately from the family either due to difffrence of opinion between the couple or due to other circumstances beyond his control. He will have to face several inherent problems of the life. But he will not reflect his problems outwardly.

When the marriage takes place at a late stage his married life will be good. His spouse will exercise full control over him.

**5.** Health: He may have some diseases which may term to be sometimes incurable. For example, paralysis, heart trouble and dental problems. He is also prone to Asthma, eosonophilia, dry cough, ear trouble.

B. Female **natives**

1. **Physical features:** She has handsome body with charming **eyes.** prominent nose.

**2. Character and general events:** She is well behaved and peace minded. She is extravagant. Has good intelligence, helpful to others but clever in finding fault in others. In some female horoscope, possibility of having two mothers or two fathers have been noticed. Possibility is more if ascendant falls in **Acvini.**

3. Education, sources of earning/profession: She can attain a good amount of distinction in the educational or scientific field. Mostly Ardra born specialises in Electronic items or drugs and pharmaceutical. She also earns out of various consultation work.

**4. Family life:** Like male folk, she also marries at a late stage. But she cannot enjoy full requisite love and affection either from her husband or husband's family. Her **marrried** life will be full of thorns. Even children cannot give her the required happiness. In some cases, it has been noticed that either death of the husband or divorce takes place.

**5. Health:** She is prone to menstrual troubles, asthama, spoiled blood, lack of blood or uterus trouble, ear trouble, mumps, billious and **phelgamatic.** If females have the first menses in this Nakshatra, she will have **immoral** life, defective sexual organ, dead children.

## II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Ardra Nakshatra

SUN

If Sun in this Nakshatra is aspected by Moon, the native will be troubled by his own relatives and he leaves his native place for his bread earning, but there also he meets with failure initially; if Mars aspects, problems will be created by his enemies and he becomes lazy; if Mercury aspects, he cannot enjoy much benefits but his children gets all out support from the **governmnet,** he will be subjected to envy from his other relations on account of prosperity of his children; if Jupiter aspects, he is an expert in mantras **and** tantras, does not enjoy good family life, wanders; if Venus aspects, the native goes to foreign land and earns reasonable wealth but is lost when the dasa of Jupiter

commences; if Saturn aspects, the native is cunning and suffers humiliation from the hands of women.

**Ist** quarter **( 66.40** degree **to** 70.00 degree): He **will** be highly educated and wealthy. He is **a** good astrologer. Employment may be in the field of Accounts or Mathematics. If Sun in this segment is in association with Jupiter and Mercury, twin birth of male children takes place. If Venus is also situated in this quarter with **Sun,** the native may join Defence or Police department. His eye sight will become weak at old age.

**Hnd** quarter **( 70.00** degree to **73** JO degree): He is witty, affectionate and sweet. He will be a scholar, sweet in **speech,** liked by his family members. If Jupiter is also placed in this quarter, the native either becomes a minister or a very high government officer. If Saturn joins, he will be a metallurgist, danger to wife and children.

**IIIrd** quarter (73J0 degree to 76.40 degree): Learned in various disciplines. He may be a reputed astrologer after his 40 years of age. He may earn his regular income as an Accountant or Financial Adviser or from the banking institutions. Bronchitis or lung disorders.

IVth part ( 76.40 degree to 80.00 degree): He is noble and good conduct. A highly learned in the sastras. A good position for a successful astrologer. He attains fame after his 39th age. He is wealthy and has attractive personality. Marriage for males at the age of 25 years and for females at the age of 23 years.

MOON

If Moon in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, the native acquires knowledge in various metaphysical **sciences,** but cannot accumulate wealth; if Mars aspects, the native is learned, have a tall personality; if Mercury aspects, the native gets good help from the government; if Jupiter aspects, he is learned and be a teacher or a lecturer or a person imparting knowledge to others; if Venus aspects, he will have all the comforts of a **life;** if Saturn aspects, he is poor.

**Ist** quarter **( 66.40** degree to 70.00 degree): He has irritable temper and not good at heart. If it is with Mars, the native may earn his income as an artisan or mettalurgist, as skin dealer or as a pottery maker. If

ascendant falls in Revati and Jupiter is in this segment with Moon, the native will attain a high status in life and earn ample wealth.He suffers from rheumatism in arms and shoulders.

Hnd quarter ( **70.00** degree to **73** JO degree): He will be engaged in the mechanical line. If Venus aspect the Moon, the native will be an expert musician, mastery over various musical instruments. Suffers from bronchitis or **asthama, billious** and **phelgamatic.**

**IIIrd** quarter **(73** JO degree to 76.40 degree): The native is intelligent, ever joyful disposition an eloquent speaker. If the ascendant falls in Rohini the native can have huge saving. However, if the Moon is in fall and the ascendant is Krttika or Rohini, his co-born will suffer from mental discardation or slight brain disorder.

IVth quarter ( **76.40** degree to 80.00 degree): He is extravagant. He will have perverted learning. Devotion to god. The native acquires wealth through fair means. However, he cannot enjoy a happy family life due mainly to the frequent disputes arising out of difference of opinion. In most of the cases, it has been seen that the male native whose Moon is placed in this segment will be lower in rank than **his** wife and the female native repents later on due to such low position of her husbsand in the professional field. This indicates that both husband and wife will be employed in more or less same level.

**MARS**

If Mars in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, the native is endowed with wealth, courage and takes job connected with wooden industries or in defence department; if Moon **aspects,** he may be in a security department or police department and enjoys the company of bad women and suffers from veneral disease; if Mercury aspects, he becomes an expert astrologer, blessed with the comforts of good wife and children; if Jupiter aspects, earns from writing or publishing, and leads a happy family life; if Venus aspects, his wife may also be **employed** in a good capacity and will be earning more than him; if Saturn aspects, he is crooked, doing menial job in various places but his wife will be a good lady.

**Ist** quarter (66.40 degree to 70.00 degree): He will be highly learned and fond of poetry. He is most eager to be in foreign countries. If

ascendant falls in Krttika or **Rohini,** danger to **co-born,** he will have a sickly wife and loses in many ways. Pneumonia is indicated.

Hnd quarter( 70.00 degree to 73J0 degree): He is blessed with **learning,** courage and wealth. Likes to live in forests. He may be a woodcutter or forest officer or a person dealing with wooden **articles.** cuts or injury.

**IIIrd** quarter (73J0 degree to 76.40 degree): He is expert in mathematics and poetry. He may be given several assignment in foreign countries by the government. But he spends a cursed old age. He may suffer from diarrhoea or inflamation of the lungs.

IVth quarter **( 76.40** degree to 80.00 degree): Attains high degree of education, preferably in Law or Chemistry. He can also attain a high degree of perfection in astrology if he pursues the same. He should be careful with fire or fire arms. Developed fatty glands have also been noticed.

MERCURY

If Mercury in this **Nakshatra** is aspected by Sun, derives much benefit from the employer and in all probability will be employed in a government organisation; if Moon aspects, **he** is very good in the administration of a village or town and earns honour from the folk; if Jupiter aspects, he is wealthy, intelligent and earns as an accountant or a financial broker; if Venus aspects, he may be a chemical engineer but suffers from the hands of his wife; if Saturn **aspects,** well **behaved,** and respects comes to him unknowingly.

**Ist** quarter **( 66.40** degree to 70.00 degree): He will be proficient in all fields of work. In other words this is the native who is really **a** 'jack of all arts' in it's real meaning. He is an expert astrologer, learned in **Vedic scriputres. May** have sexual act **with** more **than** two. **He may** have deafness or hip and thigh pain.

Hnd quarter (70.00 degree to 73J0 degree) : He is very affluent, speaks sweetly. Jack of all arts. An astrologer of high order. Have more sons than daughters. Suffers from blood disorder or asthma or bronchitis.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 73 JO degree to 76.40 degree) : He will be highly

intelligent. If ascendant also falls in this quarter and only Mercury is placed here, very auspicious results like accumulation of wealth, good family and much benefit from the co-borns are indicated.

IVth quarter ( 76.40 degree to 80.00 degree): The native will enjoy the same results as for the Mercury in 1st quarter of Ardra. He will suffer from **neuralgia,** asthma or bronchitis.

JUPITER

If Jupiter in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, the native is blessed with good children, wife, wealth and respected by all; if Moon aspects, the native becomes head of a village or town or as head of an organisation in government; if Mars aspects, the native may join job connected with **automobile** or air services; if Mercury aspects, the native is learned in mathematics and an expert astrologer; if Venus aspects, the native accumulates much wealth but cannot be used for his **comforts;** if Saturn aspects, he is one among a lakh people, blessed with wealth, good wife, fame and **children.**

**Ist** quarter **( 66.40** degree to 70.00 degree): The native gets proficiency in **several** art subjects. He **may be** a teacher or lecturer or a lawyer. He **discharges** his duties to the satisfaction of others. He will have liver problem or lung ailments.

Hnd quarter ( 70.00 degree to 73 JO degree): Enjoys a very high position. **May be** even a Minister or head of a department. He will have good and dutiful children.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 73 JO degree to 76.40 degree ): If dasa of Jupiter takes place before 15 years of age, the native has to suffer in all respects. Stability of both mind and money will come after marriage. He may suffer from rheumatism in hips and thighs.

IVth quarter ( 76.40 degree to 80.00 degree): If the ascendant also falls in this segment, most stable, harmonious marriage is indicated to the native. He **will be** one among a thousand **in** his village. **He** may suffer from plurisy or lung ailments.

VENUS

If Venus in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, the native may be a physician, have two wives; if Moon aspects, the native is a shy type,

cannot express his ideas to others resulting in **misunderstanding,** liked by the other **sex;** if Mars aspects, the native is lucky in all respects; if Jupiter aspects, **he** is intelligent and attains **a** high education, **have** many servants under him; if Saturn aspects, the native suffers from veneral disease due to frequent sexual indulgence, discarded by his family.

**Ist quarter ( 66.40 degree to 70.00 degree): In** the case of female **natives,** this position is not good. She may earn out of prostitution unless benefic planets aspect or conjoin Venus. Male native will have his education in the scientific field. He may also be interested in music and arts.

**IInd quarter ( 70.00 degree to** 73J0 **degree):** He is of medium in height, attractive, intelligent and have good longivity. He may be a Chemical Engineer. His family life is full of friction. If Jupiter aspects, he can enjoy a reasonably good marital life. He may suffer from dropsy or blood disorder.

**IIIrd quarter ( 73 JO degree to 76.40 degree):** He is learned and rich. Derives good benefit **from** the government. However, **he** may **lose** some money through females. He is god fearing. He will observe religious rites in orthodox style. Suffers from dropsy or blood disorder.

**IVth quarter ( 76.40 degree to 80.00 degree):** This is the best position for Venus which makes the native an actor or musician. Earns enormous wealth through acting, music or other fine arts. Life in fortys will be very good. There may be some problem with his left eye or swelling in the neck.

**SATURN**

If Saturn in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, the native cannot have cordial relation with his father and cannot derive any benefit from him; if Moon aspects, one of his younger sister becomes a widow and she becomes a **liability** on him; if Mars aspects, danger to co-borns, danger to peternal property; if Mercury aspects, the native is highly educated, serves in some scientific institution but his married life may not be cordial; if Jupiter aspects, he gets much benefit from the government, respected by all; if Venus aspects, he may be employed as goldsmith or engaged in buying and selling various metals, has two wives.

**Ist** quarter **( 66.40** degree to 70.00 **degree ):** Not a good position for the Saturn. He will be engulfed by debts. Does menial jobs. In some cases the natives are thiefs or smugglers. Shame has no meaning for him. Wanders in hide outs.

Hnd quarter **( 70.00** degree to **73** JO degree): He swallows the wealth and property of others. He cannot derive any benefit from his father. He **may be** a priest. If Moon aspects Saturn in this segment, the native becomes a leader in his community and will enjoy **wealth,** fame and name. Saturn in Ardra confers beneficial results only when Moon aspects the Saturn placed in the 2nd quarter of **Ardra..In** all other places he plays an enemical role.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 73J0 degree to 76.40 degree): He will fall in bad company. Will spend most of his time in a miserable condition. No cordial relation with his wife. He may be a head of an evil group. He may suffer from bronchitis or rheumatism in shoulders.

IVth quarter ( 76.40 degree to 80.00 degree): He depends on the income of her wife through illegal activities. However, he has soft corner for her. Addicted to drinks. May be involved in court cases and in some cases imprisonment. Devoid of happiness and wealth.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter ( 66.40 degree to 70.00 degree): He has great pride. He has dark or red complexion. He does not give importance to religion. He will have several love affairs. He uses his tounge unnecessary. He will earn enormous wealth but will be wasted in gambling and sexual affairs. He suffers from dry cough or eosonophelia.

Hnd quarter ( 70.00 degree to 73J0 degree): A person of loose morals, most talkative. He may meet with some accident during his childhood. Arrogancy makes him a bitter enemy of others.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 73** JO degree to 76.40 degree): The native is chief of a village or town. He is never satisfied with his own wife and runs after several women. He suffers from dry cough or diseases connected with change of weather.

IVth quarter ( 76.40 degree to 80.00 degree): His good deeds are recognised by the government. Has two wives. He gains honour, wealth

and fame through educational and scientific achievements. Disrupted education but later on makes up for the lost **period.**

KETHU

**Ist** qauarter ( 66.40 degree to 70.00 degree): A cruel and cunning fellow. He is ungrateful to the person who help him. He may face strictures from the government. He has a sick wife and in some cases death of wife takes place before his 35 years of age. His own longivity will be of medium length. He suffers from Asthama or consumption.

Hnd quarter **( 70.00** degree to 73 JO degree): A quarrelsome nature. Loss of wealth. He faces some diseases in the mouth. He is discarded by his own family members. He may not enjoy the affection of his mother.

**IIIrd** quarter ( **73** JO degree to 76.40 degree): He **lives** by agricultural products **or** jobs connected with agriculture. He will lose his land in dispute. Disharmony in married life. Loss of children. He suffers from tuberculosis or cancer.

IVth quarter **( 76.40** degree to 80.00 degree): He will lose **inherited** property. He cannot enjoy any benefit from father. Danger of poisoning. Thin body. He may have some physical disability.

This Nakshatra is suitable for commencement of first education of a child. Those born in this Nakshatra should not have any dealings with those born in Pushya, Magha, Uttara- Phalguni, Uttara-Ashadha, Abhijit and Cravana Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of this Nakshatra is **Rahu,** followed by Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury, **Kethu,** Venus, Sun and Moon in the respective order.

HI. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Ardra Nakshatra

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Ardra Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Sun | - | 5.20 degree of Ardra (72nd degree of Orbit) |
| Mercury | ÷ | 6.20 degree of Ardra (73rd degree of Orbit) |
| Jupiter | • | 5.20 degree of Ardra (72nd degree of Orbit) |
| Venus | | 4.20 degree of Ardra (71st degree of Orbit) |

Saturn - 0.20 degree of Ardra (67th degree of Orbit)
Rahu - 5.20 degree of **Ardra** (72nd degree of Orbit)

It would be seen from the above that **exact** conjunction of Sun, Jupiter and Rahu is not at all good or deadly for the native. Same way Mercury in 6.20, Venus in 4.20 and Saturn in 0.20 degree of Ardra is also not good. Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration, curtails the longivity **of the** native unless strong Mars either aspect or conjunct and Moon in exact conjunction with Mercury. No auspicious work should be undertaken when the planets mentioned above transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever they transit the above degrees of the zodiac.

IV. REMEDIAL MEASURES

1) Propitiate the planet placed in deadly degree by reciting the concerned mantra; or/and

2) Moti (Pearl) of 4 or 6 Rattis may be got fixed in the ring made of silver and worn in the 4th (Mercury) finger on Monday between 6.00 AM to 7.00 AM or 7.00 PM to 10.00 PM in Sukhlapaksha (Full Moon days); plus blue sapphire of 3 Ratis fixed in the ring made of gold orpancha-datu and worn in the 2nd (Saturn) finger on Saturday between 1.30 PM to 4.30 PM.

3) **Recite** mantra no.36 'SRI RUDRAM' which is **amust** to ward off all the evils which a man confronts in his daily life. This is a tried mantra/Miraculous results obtained.

# CHAPTER 7

## PUNARVASU

The 7th zodiacal extension from 80.00 to 93.20 degree is called Punarvasu Nakshatra; corresponding to 'Adh-Dhira' (the paw of lion) **of the Arab** Manzil; 'Geminorium' **of the** Greeks; **'Tsing' of the** Chinese Sieu. According to Surya Siddhanta **'Punar'** means 'again' and 'vasu' **means 'good/brilliant'.** Since there is no dispute **on** the meaning **of** the word 'Punar', there is clearly a doubt as to the meaning of 'Vasu' being given as good or brilliant. Literary meaning of the word is 'to **stay'.** Hence the full word meaning **of the** Punarvasu according to me should be 're-settlement'. Again there is dispute about the number of stars it contain. According to 'Caklya **and** Khanda-Kataka', Punarvasu consist of two stars. Since there is a mention of pair of stars in the head of the twins, it is likely that there are four stars made of two pairs located like a bow. There is a mention of one junction star, which would actually mean five stars. According to the generally accepted principle, Punarvasu group are located like a house. This also tally with my argument ofthe meaning of the word Vasu as **'to stay'.**

The presiding deity of the Punarvasu nakshtra is the Adhiti. Adhiti is the daughter of Daksha and mother of the Gods. She is considered as the personification of INFINITY. According to Vishnu Puranam Adhiti is given in marriage to Rishi Kasyapa by whom she had 12 sons called Adityas. She is also being called as mother of Vishnu, when he incarnated as **Vaman** Avtar (Dwarf). She is also the mother of Sun.

According to **Valmiki Ramayana,** Lord Sri Ram was born on Chitra **Sukla** 9, in 4th Part of Punarvasu Nakshatra, which is also Lagna (Ascendant), Jupiter in Pushya, Sun in **Acvini,** Mars in Cravishtha (Dhanishtha), Saturn in Anuradha and Venus in Revati.

1. General results of being born in Punarvasu Nakshatra:

**A.** Male natives:

1. Physical features: Handsome, long thighs and long face. Some identification mark on the face or on the back side of head.

2. Character and general events: The native has complete faith in

God. He is religiously inclined. Initially he will have good behaviour but later on according to the circumstances he changes his behaviour. Therefore, others have to be careful while approaching him. It is very difficult to know his inner thought. He is contended with little but at the same time he is hot tempered. He sticks to ancient tradition and belief.

He will not stand a party to any illegal activities and will try to resist others from doing so. He does not like to cause trouble to others, on the other hand he tries to help the needy. He will lead a simple life.

3. Education, sources of earning/profession: He can shine and get success in almost all the subjects except in partnership business. He can attain much name and fame as a teacher or as an actor, writer, physician etc. Period upto 32 years of age will not be so good. Hence he should not involve himself in any major business till 32 years of age. He may not be in a position to accumulate wealth but he can attain public honour. The main reason why the native is not in a position to accumulate wealth is lack of business trick and straightforwardness. One peculiar expression can be seen in his face i.e. an innocent and frustrated looking.

4. Family life: He is the most obedient child of his parents. He respects his father and mother as also his teacher. His marriage life may not be good. He may either divorce his wife or have another marriage, even while the first wife is alive. In case he does not go for the second marriage the health of the spouse will give a lot of problems and mental agony. However, his spouse will have all the qualities of a good housewife. Frequent friction between other family members will take place. All these simultaneous problems will lead to mental wreckage.

5. Health: While there may not be any serious health problem, even the slightest health problem will be a cause of concern for him. He drinks lot of water. He has strong digestion.

B. Female natives:

1. Physical features: Her eyes are red, curly hair, sweet speech and high nose.

**2. Character and general events:** While she will generally have a calm nature, she has argumentative tongue which will lead her into frequent friction with her relatives and her neighbours. However, she is charitable and shows respect. She will have many servants. On the whole she will be leading a comfortable life.

3. **Education, sources of earning/profession:** She is fond of music, gets mastery over dances.

**4. Family life:** her husband will be most handsome man.

Punarvasu born female can have complete happiness from her husband and have birth of children if she marries a boy born in Hasta Nakshatra.

**5. Health:** She cannot enjoy good health. This is mainly due to her non-care nature about her health. Jaundice, tuberculosis, goitre and pneumonia, stomach upset and ear trouble. If the first menses in a female takes place when this Nakshtra is ruling, she will be religious, will have faithful husband, money and good issues.

**II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Punarvasu Nakshatra:**

SUN

If Sun in this Nakshatra is aspected by Moon, the native will be troubled by his relatives, lives away from his birth place and cannot earn much wealth; if Mars aspects, problems will be created by his enemies and lazy; if Mercury aspects, he cannot enjoy much benefits but his children gets all out support from the government, he will be subjected to envy from his other relations on account of prosperity of his children; if Jupiter aspects, he becomes expert in occult science, likes freedom and not maintain good relation with his wife and children; if Venus aspects, the native goes to foreign land and earns reasonable wealth there, he may get some injury by weapon or fire and may be associated with the government of that country; if Saturn aspects, a spendthrift, indulges in sexual relation with servants but devoted to his duties.

**1st quarter ( 80.00 degree to 83 JO degree):** The native will be highly educated and wealthy. A good astrologer. If conjoined with Mercury,

the native upto his 28th years of age will be an athiest.Thereafter, some sudden changes force him to believe the existence of God.

Hnd quarter (83 JO degree to 86.40 degree): Expert in Mathematics. Excellent administrator. He has intutive powers. Yellowish looking face. Attains high political or academic position.

IIIrd quarter ( 86.40 degree to 90.00 degree): If Jupiter is also placed in this segment, he becomes a Minister or a politician of the highest order, will gain through friends. Teaching profession is also indicated to him.

IVth quarter ( 90.00 degree to 93.20 degree): If this segment also happens to be the ascendant, the native will suffer from some incurable disease, confront poverty and always in debt. Engaged in the lowest position or in a business where profit is very less. Poor eye sight. Fistula or constipation.

MOON

If Moon in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, the native is learned, well behaved but poor; if Mars aspects, the native is kind to all, intelligent and expert in various sciences and wealthy; if Mercury aspects, the native gets good help from the employer or government; if Jupiter aspects, he is learned, famous and does good deeds to the society, if Venus aspects, he will have all the comforts a life requires; if Saturn aspects, he is bereft of money, wife and comfort.

Ist quarter ( 80.00 degree to 83 JO degree): He has a defective or abnormal organ. Mixed temperament. He may have two mothers. If Jupiter is also placed in this segment, the native has more female children. If the ascendant falls in Uttara- Bhadrapada, he will attain much status and earns unearned income. Has few brothers, suppressor of enemies, undertakes several works at a time and does the same neatly and in perfect order. He is respected by the learned.

Hnd quarter (83 JO degree to 86.40 degree): He is fond of women, keeps or practice knowledge of sexual science. Involves in gambling. He is a scientist, ambassador or a representative. Either he may marry three or four females or may indulge in sexual act with several women.

IIIrd quarter ( 86.40 degree to 90.00 degree): He is fond of women,

clever, gambling **tendencies,** fond of music. If with Mercury, the person is polite in **speech,** clever in interpretation, popular and renowned. If Saturn is also located in this segment, he is son born out of second marriage of his mother.

**IVth quarter ( 90.00 degree to 93 JO degree):** He is skilled in sexual sciences, has red eyes. If Mars is placed in this quarter, he will not hesitate to sell even his wife for the sake of money. With Jupiter here, the native is the chief of his clan or family and wealthy.

MARS

If Mars in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, the native is **learned,** have wealth, courage and interested in travelling in forest areas; if Moon aspects, the native may be employed in a security organisation or **police** department and enjoys the company of good ladies; If Mercury aspects, he is expert in mathematics, may be a poet but speaks utter he when the situation warrants; if Jupiter aspects, faces much problem in foreign land initially but after his 40 years of age, attain a good position and becomes happy, if Venus aspects, spends most of his time in the company of women, wealthy; if Saturn aspects, cunning and lazy, employment in wood connected industries or in forest.

**Ist quarter ( 80.00 degree to 83 JO degree):** If Mercury is also placed here, the native earns out of oils and medicines. In the case of female native, she will use harsh language, will be passionate, cruel temper, windy and phlegamatic complaints and a spendthrift.

**Hnd quarter (83 JO degree to 86.40 degree):** He is jealous of others prosperity, clever in music and marital art. Has few sons. He can earn good amount of profit if undertakes any dealings connected with buying and selling of land and building. Suffers from diseases connected with hot weather.

**IIIrd quarter ( 86.40 degree to 90.00 degree):** This is a good position for Mars. The native is endowed with wealth, women and wine. He will devote his life for the welfare of mankind. He will be popular in the **public.** Several will work under him. Spends a good amount for the welfare of the poor.

**IVth quarter ( 90.00 degree to 93 JO degree):** In the case of females,

if Saturn aspects Mars placed in this segment, several abortions take place. Male native can enjoy his life fully. However, he has **to** be careful with vehicle. He is advised not to ride any vehicle. He is prone to jaundice or other blood connected diseases.

MERCURY

If Mercury in this Nakshatra is aspected by **Sun,** the native enjoys much benefit from the government, attains high position and will be truthful; if Moon aspects, he is talkative but in sweet style, hot-tempered and employed in the service of government; if Mars aspects, attractive personality, master of several arts, very faithful to his employer; if Jupiter aspects, wealthy, intelligent and associates with government; if Venus aspects, a representative of his employer, enemies suffers defeat in his hands, very able in settling disputes; if Saturn aspects, gets the result of his work immediately, gives respect to all and moderatly wealthy.

**Ist** quarter **( 80.00** degree to 83 JO degree): He will be in the government service preferably as an accountant and rises to the top of his area of specialisation. Will achieve much fame and acquire wealth. Skilled in various arts and sciences, wives and wealth, respectful to elders and fond of happiness.

Hnd quarter **( 83** JO degree to 86.40 **degree ):** Even though he will be an expert accountant of a high order, he will handle several other responsibilities at a time. A good astrologer. He will be in the good books of his superiors. He will discharge his duties without taking any class, creed or caste into account. Hence, he is in a position to command good respect and his words convey weight.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 86.40** degree to 90.00 degree): Does honorary work to several institutions. High spending and less return.

IVth quarter **( 90.00** degree to **93** JO degree): He will have fame and wealth and will be dearer to the ruling class.

JUPITER

If Jupiter in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, blessed with good children, wife, wealth and respected by his relatives; if Moon aspects, good manner, looks after several villages and towns and becomes

famous; if Mars aspects, the native may join defence and after several reversals attains success in his work field; if Mercucry **aspects,** enjcys good family lite, an expert in astrology and sweet spoken; if Venus aspects, the native is poor and suffers in the hands of women, but if Mercury also aspects along with the aspect of Venus, he becomes wealthy and honoured in all respects; if Saturn aspects, lot of benefits will be derived from the government and takes up some political assignment.

**Ist quarter ( 80.00 degree to 83 JO degree):** He will have all worldly comforts and great honours will be conferred on him. However, his family life upto his middle age will be full of friction. His wife will misunderstand him as he devotes much of his time in the work field and to the public.

**Hnd quarter ( 83 JO degree to 86.40 degree):** He is helpful to others, **will** be a priest. He will be wealthy and famous. While he cannot derive **love** and affection from his **wi:e** due **to** her mean mentality, he will enjoy good benefit from his children. His children will attain high position in the government or in the political field.

**IIIrd quarter ( 86.40 degree to 90.00 degree):** If Sun is also placed in this segment, he becomes a Minister or a politician of the highest order. Earns through friends. He will be wealthy and famous.

**IVth quarter ( 90.00 degree to 93J0 degree):** Jupiter alone in this segment will confer much fame but not money and happiness. **He** suffers from his friends and relatives. But unknown will respect him like a god. If Mercury aspects Jupiter, he enjoys a kingly position. He is the owner of several houses and buildings. Ladies take round for his favour. Feeds several persons.

VENUS

If Venus in this Nakshatra is aspected by **Sun,** the native may be associated with defence of a country and attains a very high position; if Moon **aspects, eats** good food, wears good cloth, black **complexioned** with thick hair; if Mars **aspects,** the native is lucky in all respects; if Jupiter aspects, gets high education, have many servants but his family life is **full** of troubles; if Mercury aspects, he is learned and wealthy; if Saturn aspects, the native suffers from several deceits and is humiliated

by all and always in a sorrowful state.

**Ist** quarter **( 80.00** degree to 83 JO **degree ):** He will be blessed with flowers, clothes and ornaments. He will be dearer to his race.

Hnd quarter **( 83** JO degree **to** 86.40 degree): **He** is **a** lazy fellow. Does not take any interest in life. **'Come** what may* let me see when it comes, will be his attitude. This often leads him to a treacherous life.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 86.40** degree to 90.00 degree): Wealthy and learned. Employment in government organisation. Frequent change of job. May be an engineer. If Mercury aspects, **a** good administrative job. If Jupiter aspects, the native becomes a lecturer and his wife will also be in the same line of profession.

IVth quarter **( 90.00** degree to 93 JO degree): The native is endowed with all the paraphernalia of life. Enjoys a happy married life. His children an asset. The effect becomes double if Mercury or Jupiter aspects. If Saturn aspect, the native works for others and does not enjoy much.

SATURN

If Saturn in this Nakshatra is aspected by **Sun,** he cannot enjoy his life, always interested in the company of bad people; if Moon aspects, he will have attractive personality, enjoys power and fame from the government, incharge of several women; if Mars aspects, he is intelligent and expert in sastras and other old sciences; if Mercury aspects, the native is expert in warfare, intelligent and wealthy; if Jupiter aspects, dependent on his employer or government, good qualities, respected by the public and wealthy; if Venus aspects, he may be a goldsmith or engaged in buying and selling gold or gold ornaments.

**Ist** quarter ( 80.00 degree to 83 JO degree): Not a good position for Saturn to occupy. The native will waste his wealth in speculation. May be employed as a mechanic. He **may be** involved in some criminal case. Huge debt. Lives in a miserable condition.

Hnd quarter ( 83 JO degree to 86.40 degree ): The native will enjoy reasonably good position. He may be engaged in money lending business. Industries connected with iron and steel or construction of building are possible way of income.

**IIIrd quarter ( 86.40 degree to 90.00 degree):** He may be a Chemical or Mechanical engineer. Industrious and very active. He will occupy a very high position and several will work under him.

IVth **quarter** ( 90.00 degree to 93.20 degree): His face is very small but good looking. His health will be very bad during his childhood. Cannot normally enjoy mother's care. Anger at the tip of his nose. This mental outbreak creates several unrectifiable man made problems.

**RAHU**

**Ist quarter ( 80.00 degree to 83 JO degree):** The native has correct intution, correct judgement of cases, practical adaptability. He may earn out of writing or publishing or as a teacher. When Mercury is also placed in this segment, he may be an accountant or auditor. Swelling and pain in the arm or pulmonary apoplexy.

**Hnd quarter ( 83.20 degree to 86.40 degree):** His outlook is broad, a handsome figure. He will be famous in the field of some scientific research field. He may have goitre due to iodine deficiency. He may **also** be engaged as a cloth merchant or a finance broker if Venus is also placed here.

**IIIrd quarter ( 86.40 degree to 90.00 degree):** The native has good memory and is intelligent. He is not greedy. Contended with whatever is easily available. Friction in family life. Employment in government as a head of accounts or finance or law department. He may have problem with his ear or throat or suffers from bronchitis or pneumonia.

**IVth quarter ( 90.00 degree to 93 JO degree):** Success in journalism, publishing or story writing. With Mercury here, the native becomes an outstanding astrologer. May have several sexual relations. Education in the field of Mathematics.

KETHU

**Ist** quarter ( 80.00 degree to 83.20 degree ): If Mercury is also here, the native becomes rich and will have long living children. He is intelligent. Kethu alone here will cause destruction of brothers and sisters. There is an identification mark of a bigger size on his face.

**Hnd quarter ( 83 JO degree to 86.40 degree):** Some physical ailment is indicated. Born in a rich family. His father is a pious, rich and

honourable man. But the native becomes the root **casus** e of his sorrow. This result is to be predicted if no beneficial planet associates or aspects Kethu. If Malific aspects or Kethu is **alone;** results mentioned above are certain.

Hlrd quarter ( 86.40 degree to 90.00 degree): The native will have three wives. Always in debt. His two wives cause maximum trouble to him. He will have several children. Dies of heart attack or if two or more malific planets conjunct or aspect Kethu, the native commits suicide.

IVth quarter **( 90.00** degree to 93 JO degree): The native works hard. But the return is very less. Labourers, porters or others doing menial work has Kethu in this quarter. However, his children will be wealthy, learned and protects the father in his old age.

Those born in this Nakshatra should not have any dealings or relationship with those born in Pushya, Aclesha, Catabhishaj and Krttika Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of Punarvasu Nakshatra is Jupiter, followed by Saturn, Mercury, **Ketu,** Venus, **Sun,** Moon and Mars.

**III.** Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of **Punarvasu** Nakshatra

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Punarvasu Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Mars - **5.00** degree **of Punarvasu** ( 85.00 **degree of** the Orbit)

Kethu - 0.00 degree **of** Punarvasu (80.00 degree **of** the Orbit)

Moon - 2.00 degree of Punarvasu **( 82.00** degree of the Orbit)

Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary **configuration,** curtails the longivity of the native unless a strong aspect of Jupiter or Mercury takes place. No auscipious work should be undertaken when these three planets transit the deadly degrees. He should also be careful whenever Moon, Mars and Kethu transit the above degrees of the zodiac.

IV. Remedial measures

1) Pukhraj **( Topaz)** of 5 Ratis may be got fixed in the gold ring and worn in 3rd (Sun) finger on Thursday between 12.00 Noon to 3.00 PM.

2) Recite mantra No 28 for propitiating Mercury.

3) Recite mantra No. 24 for propitiating Sun.

# CHAPTER 8

## PUSHYA

The 8th zodiacal extension from 93.20 degree tol06.40 degree is called Pushya or Pushyami Nakshatra; corresponding to the 'An-Nathrah' ( the nose gap-of the lion ) of the Arab Manzil; 'Cancri' of the Greeks; 'Kuei' of the Chinese Sieu. According to **Ptolomy,** it is one of the stars of which the brilliancy has diminished during the past two or three thousand years. Pushya comprises of three stars resembling to a crescent and an arrow. Pushya according to Surya Siddhanta is' to **nourish/thrive'.** Pushya is also known as **'Tishya'** meaning 'auspicious', and as 'Sidhya' meaning 'prosperous'.

The presiding deity of the Pushya Nakshatra is Brahaspathi. Brahaspathi is one of the nine planets **discribed** in the astrological field and also tutor of the gods.

According to Valmiki Ramayana ttharata, one of the younger brothers of Lord Sri Rama was born in Pushya Nakshatra.

I. General results of being born in Pushya Nakshatra

According to the generally accepted belief, birth in the first part i.e. 3.20 degree of Pushya Nakshatra is bad for self; birth in the second part i.e.3.20 degree to 6.40 degree will afflict or endanger mother; birth **in** the third part i.e. 6.40 degree to 10.00 degree will affect the father's health and property; birth in the fourth part i.e. 10.00 degree to 13.20 degree is bad for the maternal uncle.

According to my experience it has been seen that the above evil effects will be experienced by the native when ascendant also falls in Pushya Nakshatra, in addition to the placement of Moon in Pushya Nakshatra in the respective quarters; or to be more specific, when both ascendant and birth constellation falls in Pushya Nakshatra and in the same part.

It is also seen that birth in the 2nd quarter of a male native cause death to the father and **of the** female native cause death to the mother; birth in the 3rd quarter of a male native cause death to the mother and that of a female native death to the father.

While predicting the above mentioned results one has to be very **careful,** because other beneficial points or afflictions by planets and thiti will make variation to the results mentioned above. To be more specific, those born with good planetary positions and aspects which will be discussed later on as also good thiti and yoga will result in the better result and affliction by the planets and the prevalent thiti and yoga if not good, will give results mentioned above.

A.Male natives

**1.Physical** features: It is very difficult to define or describe the body structure or the look of Pushya born native, as there is no specific structure exclusively enjoyed by Pushya born. In other words, varying sizes are noticed. One rare sign,as a mark of identification noticed in these persons, is that there will be a distinguished mark, may be a scar or a black mole on their face.

2.Character and general events: He is very weak at heart. He finds it difficult to reach at a conclusion on any matter. Primary reason for such inconsistency in thought is "samsayatma vinasati", which means the doubting character.

He will have good knack of behaviour but that behaviour is only for the sake of selfish interest. This clearly indicates that his outward expression is hypocratical and against his consciousness i.e. the inner expression is negative and the outward expression is positive. Respecting others is unknown to him whereas expectation of respect is within him. He responds quickly to admiration and become quickly deflated by criticism, giving himself to love and affection with sincerety and appreciation, yet he is ever mindful of slights and he hesitate to form strong attachements.

As already explained above, the inherent freedom available in all walks of life will lead him to the bad company. Hence he has to be very careful with his friends. He is fond of good dresses.

3.Education, sources of **earning/profession:** He will jump upon any work without judging or thinking whether he is capable of doing such work or not, and ultimately push him into utter failure in any work he **undertakes.** while I say that he is not a good anticipator, he is very good in certain work and sweet words are just a natural expression for him.

It would be better if he assess his capacity and ability for the specific field where he can shine well and then start doing the job. If that is done, nobody on earth can stop him in achieving the requisite result. One of the plus points for him is that he is not easily volunerable to the defeat and he pushes his way up through several obstacles.

Even If he does not have any basic education, he will show extra-ordinary intelligence and knowledge on any matter of discussion. Another plus point for him is that he will resist tooth and nail any idea or programme or work which is not within the spirit of law. He is **of the** opinion that all wrong doers must be punished whether they are his friends or relatives or enemies. He will carry out any work entrusted to him with utmost sincerety and certainty. While he wants to complete the work which he commences or assigned to him in perfect condition, the outcome in most of the cases ie negative because of his too much independent nature. His abilities are many faceted but his success is as probable in the theater or the arts or in commerce.

In most of the cases it is seen that Pushya born will have to face the grip of poverty upto the age of I5-16 years of age and thereafter he will enjoy a mixture of good and **bad,** where plus will be less and minus will be more upto the age of 32 years. From the age of 33 years, there will be remarkable all round improvements i.e. economically, socially and in health, subject to escape of death in the case of persons born in the first part of Pushya i.e. birth between 0.00 degree to 3,20 degree of Pushya (93.20 degree to 96.40 degree of the zodiac).

In most of the cases it has been seen that Pushya born will stay away from his native place and family for his bread earning. He normally undertakes the work where maximum travelling is involved.

4.Family life: There will be a lot of problems in the family circle and he will have to depend on others for even day-to-day requirements. Due to this dependency during childhood he becomes quite independent when he grows up.

Circumstances **will** be so warranted that he **will** be forced to stay away most of the time from his wife and children even though he is very much wanting to be attached with them. He expects his wife to be thoroughly self sufficient, with creditable talents and to be correct and conserva-

**tive** in manner and dress. If the marriage of the native is performed without proper comparison or tallying of the horoscope, he may lose all rational perspective and begin to doubt his wife rather than admitting his own lack of discernment. He is very much attached to **his** parents.

**5.Health:** He will not **keep** good health during his childhood i.e. upto the age of 15 years. Gall stones, gastric ulcer, jaundice; cough, eczema and cancer are the possible diseases.

**B.Female** natives:

**1.Physical** features: She has a short stature, moderate complextion, well proportioned face and body. Generally handsome.

2.Character and general events: She will not enjoy peaceful existence. She has a very amicable character and is peace-minded, very submissive to the elders but oppressed by all. She is sincere, affectionate but moody. She is religious and god fearing. Respects her elders. She is conservative. Does systematical and methodical action.

3.Education, sources of **earning/profession:** She may have income **from** land and buildings. **She** may be employed in **a** job where maximum trust is required e.g. Private Secretaries, Secret departments of a country. Income from Agriculture.

4.Family life: Even though she is a **'Pativrata'** (attached to own husband only) she is quite often mistaken by her husband for her moral character. This situation can be avoided if she keep a little control and restriction over her husband by shedding away her shyness and her outward expression is made clear to her husband and others. Reasons for most of the turmoils in her life is mainly attributable to what she thinks inside and what she expresses outside. She wants to say a lot of things but she is preventd by her inherent quality of shyness which often misleads others and a negative opinion is formed about the native. She will have good duty bound children.

5.Health: She will have respiratory problem. She is prone to tuberculosis, ulcers, breast cancer, jaundice, eczema, bruises in the breast or gastric ulcer. If female has the first menses, when Pushya is in operation, she have good issues, many kinds of enjoyment **and** attached

to her husband.

## II. General results arising out of planetary placement in Pushya Nakshatra

SUN

If Sun in this Nakshatra is aspected by Moon, the native will be an industrial magnet or hold very high position in the government or in an industrial unit, preferably in the shipping line or water connected business; if Mars **aspects,** becomes wealthy but invites problem from his dear and near ones, suffers from pulmonary consumption, fistula etc.; if Mercury aspects, he is highly educated, in the service **of the** ruler or government; if Jupiter aspects, takes the job connected with politics or defence department; if Venus aspects, looks after the needs of others, income through females, takes interest in metal trading; if Saturn aspects, wife's longivity is **doubtful,** suffers from phlegmatic and windy diseases and a cunning fellow.

**Ist quarter** (93J0 **degree** to **96.40 degree):** A good personality. His health **will** be affected due to imbalances **of** phlegam and bile. Addicted to intoxicants. If the ascendant falls in Magha Nakshatra, the native will be born in an ordinary or sometimes in a poor family, but the position of his father will increase gradually so as to lead a comfortable life by the native.

**Hnd** quarter (96.40 degree to 100.00 degree): The native is not steady **in mind** in respect of his undertakings. However, he **will** be honourable, eloquent. He may be an aeronautical engineer or a scientist in the line of space research.

**IIIrd quarter (100.00 degree to 103 JO degree):** He **will** be famous for his royal qualities. A tall body. Poor eye sight. If this segment also happens to be the ascendant, the native will suffer some physical ailments and will be one eyed.

IVth **quarter (103J0 degree to 106.40 degree):** His wife will be a serious problem for him. Progress in life is stopped by her. He must observe the remedial measures of reciting mantra for the Sun.

MOON

If Moon in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native willbe

valorous, employed in government in the security or legal department; if Mars aspects, acquires good knowledge in the field of his job, cause danger to mother, some kind of disability in the upper part of the body noticed in some cases; if Mercury aspects, attains political fame, endowed with wealth, fame, good wife and children, if Jupiter aspects, becomes highly learned, becomes head of some educational institutions, is wealthy but he cannot enjoy love and affection from his mother, if Venus aspects, too much sexual enjoyments, acquires wealth and spends not for good purposes, suffers from veneral diseases and if Saturn aspects, the native will be poor, a cunning fellow and suffers from tuberculosis, lung disorder.

**Ist** quarter **(93** JO degree to 96.40 degree): Beautiful appearance. He is submissive to women, owns two houses. He will have a mole or mark on the chest, windy and **phlegamatic.**

Hnd quarter (96.40 degree to 100.00 degree): He has several friends. Owns land and building. He is an astrologer. Gives respect to women.

**IIIrd** quarter (100.00 degree to 103 JO degree): He can be influenced only by good words. He likes to live near water and garden. He will do hard work in foreign countries. Female native will have several miscarriages. If ascendant also falls in this segment, and **no good** or bad aspect is there on the 7th house (180.00 degree), wife of the native dies due to tuberculosis.

IVth quarter (103 JO degree to 106.40 degree): He will misappropriate others money. He is discarded by his own family members. Sinful. He is a leader of outside people.

MARS

If **Mars** in this **Nakshatra** is aspected **by** Sun, the native **will** be a lawyer or looking after some legal department, suffers from some billious diseases; if Moon aspects, mother's care a distant question and he suffers from several diseases, if Mercury aspects, he is sinful, cannot enjoy a happy married life, cause danger to mother; if Jupiter aspects, he is highly learned, enjoys political fame, charitable disposition but he cannot enjoy his life; if Venus aspects, invites trouble from the women folk, acquires wealth but destroys through women; if Saturn aspects, gets a high position in the government or in public sector companies

but his **eye** sight will be weak and does not enjoy good reputation.

**Ist quarter ( 93J0 degree to 96.40 degree):** He is **intelligent.** Acaquires wealth through travelling or from conveyances. The native is born in a royal family. He has the power of arguments and to convince others. Good **vitality** and fertility. If this segment is also the ascendant the native may suffer from cancer.

**Hnd quarter ( 96.40 degree to 100.00 degree** ): The native does maximum labour but gets only minimum reward. He may lose his ancestral property. Great loss in speculation. Sometimes criminal prosecution. Prone to deafness. Late marriage. Females with Mars in this segment will have extra sexual acts with widowers.

**IIIrd quarter (100.00 degree to 103 JO degree):** He is philosophical in mind. Shows interest in geology or mineralogy or metaphysics. If in government service, the native gets quick promotion than others. Visits holy places. He may be settled in a foreign land.

**IVth quarter (103 JO degree to 106.40 degree):** His mother has some chronic disease. Hence lot of money is spent on her by the native. Interrupted education. Disappointment in love affiars upto his 25th years of age. However he does a love marriage at his 27th years of age.

**MERCURY**

**If** Mercury placed in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, mixed type of job depending upon other planetary comibinations, good dental surgeons are born with Mercury in Pushya and aspected by Sun, he will not maintain good mental equalibrium; if Moon aspects, generally a poor existence, expenditure more than income, suffers from various diseases, if Mars aspects, does not have good education, indulges in illegal activities and suffers in the hands of the ruler; if Jupiter aspects, he is highly learned in various sciences and sastras and look after the welfare of the rulers and acquires wealth through them; if Venus aspects, the native will have attractive personality, may be a lecturer in science or a research fellow in physics; if Saturn **aspects,** he will be devoid of virtues and does not maintain good relation with co-borns and discarded by his own wife and children.

**Ist quarter (93 JO degree to 96.40 degre):** If ascendant falls in Svati

or Citra with Mercury in this segment, the native will be very very rich, several persons will work under him. Possess several conveyance, land and buildings. For **a** female with Mercury alone in this segment will cause frequent abortion and menstrual trouble.

**Hnd quarter (96.40 degree to 100.00 degree):** The native will occupy a position where maximum trust is required i.e. Private Secretaries, Secret Agents or in Vigilance, Security departments. His lungs may be affected. If Saturn is also placed here, the native is an engineer dealing with water works.

**IIIrd quarter (100.00 degree to 103J0 degree):The** native is interested in music and dance, very close to the rulers or politician, resides in foreign countries. Indulges in too much sexual pleasures. Female natives will earn out of dance and music or acting. But at the same time her character is questionable.

**IVth quarter (103J0 degree to 106.40 degree):** The native is intelligent but has only medium type of education. All other results as mentioned for Mercury in 3rd quarter is applicable for the Mercury placed in 4th quarter.

**JUPITER**

If Jupiter in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, the native will be highly learned, becomes head **of the** department of some **organiation** and if Venus is in debilitation, he loses his first wife and marries second time; if Moon aspects, he is very rich, will enjoy company of good wife and children, have land and building and conveyances; if Mars aspects, early marriage, wealthy and **learned ;** if Mercury aspects, **the** native will be respected by his family members, looks after them very well, and in some cases, attains political fame; if Venus aspects, wealth comes to him in unexpected way, have many sexual relations or wives but suffers from heart trouble; if Saturn aspects, the native is head in his village or town.

**Ist quarter ( 93J0 degree to 96.40 degree):** He will be wealthy, learned in many branches of science, vedas and sastras. Occasional drinking of wine and a change smoker. Acquires considerable wealth and maximum enjoyment.

Hnd quarter ( **96.40** degree to 100.00 degree): The native has all that a life requires. Wealth, women, children. He will occupy a high position if employed. If in business, he may engage in export or import business. Petroleum products business.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 100.00 degree to **103.20** degree): The native will occupy a high position of trust. Suffers from galstone or ulceration in the respiratory system. Cancer. Agricultural income. Engineer connected with construcction of dam and building.

IVth quarter **(103.20** degree to 106.40 degree): Engineering skill. Deals in petroleum products. Suffers from injury in the ribs, gastric ulcer or galstone.

VENUS

If Venus in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is an industrialist, his wife will be beautiful and wealty, inherits much wealth from his wife's side; if Moon aspects, attractive personality, will have two mothers and many children and will be happy, if Mars aspects, interested in various fine arts and acquires wealth through such arts and will look after the needs of his family and relatives; if Mercury aspects, highly learned and his wife may be a lecturer of holding a very high position in some scientific instituion or in government; if Jupiter aspects, the native is blessed with all the comforts of a life; if Saturn aspects, the native is poor, ugly looking and suffers from blood disorder, heart trouble, paralysis.

**Ist** quarter ( **93** JO degree to 96.40 degree): The native if in **business** will be engaged in international trade, a travelling agent or a representative of a country. Female native may be a nurse, air hostess or an artist (painter). Suffers from hysteria, dropsy, pain in stomach or ulcer. Male native will have two wives.

Hnd quarter ( **96.40** degree to 100.00 degree): He has excess of sexual passion and suffers through it. Male native has a magnetic power to attract the females and vice-versa. However, they are intelligent and have other good qualities.

**IIIrd** quarter (100.00 degree to 103J0 degree): A timid character. Disappointment in love affairs. Misfortune in one s birth place. Inter-

rupted education. He may have to incur heavy loss through animal or poultry.

**IVth quarter (103J0 degree to 106.40 degree): A** mendicant. Philosophical mind. Scientific, meditative. Education in metapohysics. Family life is in jeoparady. Late marriage and with a sickly wife.

**SATURN**

**If** Saturn in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native has a very pitiful childhood, cannot enjoy the care of his father, looked after by maternal relatives and will have moderate income; if Moon aspects, the native has medium type of education, mother suffers in his hands, **discarded** by his brothers; if Mars aspects, the native is healthy, wealthy and enjoys an extra-ordinary lively comforts; if Mercury aspects, does good deeds to the society, hot-tempered, not an attractive personality; if Jupiter aspects, have houses, lands and conveyances **a** good wife and dutiful children, if Venus aspects, the native is ugly, good behaviour, danger to mother but leads a happy life.

**Ist quarter ( 93 JO degree to 96.40 degree):** Not a good position for the Saturn to occupy. He becomes the most selfish fellow, has middle stature, languid eyes. He does not keep good raport with his relatives. However, he is courageous and he earns wealth through his own effort.

**Hnd quarter ( 96.40 degree to 100.00 degree):** He may be subjected to severe health problem, possibly meningitis during his childhood. In some cases, physical disability has been noticed. He is generous and passionate. Outwardly **a** lion but inwardly a rat (coward).

**IIIrd quarter (100.00 degree to 103.20 degree):** A good looking but with weak teeth, cheek full. The native **normally** is a very high officer in a government organisation. In the business field he may deal with construction **material,** like cement, stone and metals **etc.** However, he is a cunning and shrewed fellow.

**IVth quarter (103 JO degree to 106.40 degree):** The native is brought up by others, may be his paternal relation. In spite of being leading a life of orphan during his childhood, he will not face any problem, economically or mentally. He may inherit some property or business from some near and dear relative, who will not be his father or mother

Becomes moderately rich. He will have teeth problem of acute nature.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter ( **93** JO degree to 96.40 degree): The native is well versed in composing poetry. He may not be highly educated. His poetical imagination is attributable to the miseries of his life in the **childhood.** Disappointment in love affaris leads to him to hate the entire women folk. But, such hatred changes later on and leads a happy married life.

Hnd quarter (96.40 degree to 100.00 degree): The native earns out of milk products, catties. Owns landed property. Have two wives. If Mars aspects, he is highly educated and employed in government **organiat** ion in a good position and all the evils of Rahu in this segment nullifies.

**IIIrd** quarter (100.00 degree to 103 JO degree): The native may out of writing, publishing and research. There may be some disability preferably in the legs and one hand. Suffers from watery diseases, piles and blood disorder. White patches have also been noticed in some cases.

IVth quarter (103 JO degree to 106.40 degree): He becomes extra-ordinarily famous, but he cannot accumulate wealth. Disharmony in married life. Parents longivity is doubtful. Suffers from lung **problem,** defective eyes and breathing trouble.

KETHU

**Ist** quarter ( 93 JO degree to 96.40 degree): Not a good position for Kethu to occupy. The native **will run** away **from** his home. Suffers much grief in the way. He may work as a house hold servant for sometime and slowly rises to somewhat respectable job.

Hnd quarter (96.40 degree to 100.00 degree): He will destroy the paternal property through his association with bad friends. Causes danger to his mother and his own inherited property. He is worried about the welfare of his family. He may marry twice.

**IIIrd** quarter (100.00 degree to 103J0 degree): He may suffer from some incurable disease. Always in debt. Wanders from place to place. Accumulates wsealth from distant land and enjoy like a king for approximately 10 years, thereafter the wealth is taken away by others

and he returns to the stage where he was. If Jupiter is in Capricorn, the native will not lose completely.

**IVth quarter ( 103 JO degree to 106.40 degree):** The native is engaged in some mechanical work. He may accumulate wealth but taken away by bad women. Ultimately his wife suffers in the begining of their married life. But after his 40 years of age, the native leads a happy married life.

Pushya born should **not** keep any relation or dealing with persons born in Magha, Uttara-Phalguni, Citra, Cravishtha and Cathabhishaj Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of Pushya Nakshatra is Saturn, followed by Mercury, Kethu, Venus, Sun, Moon, and Mars in the respective order.

**III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Pushya Nakshatra**

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Pushya Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Sun | - | 2.40 degree of Pushya ( 96.00 degree of the Orbit) |
| Mercury | - | 8.40 degree of Pushya (102.00 degree of the Orbit) |
| Saturn | - | 5.40 degree of Pushya **( 99.00** degree of the Orbit) |
| Rahu | - | 7.40 degree of Pushya ( 101.00 degree of the Orbit) |
| Kethu | - | 6.40 degree of Pushya ( 100.00 degree of the Orbit) |

Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration, curtails the longivity of the native unless a strong Mars aspect takes place. No auspicious work should be undertaken when these planets transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever these planets transit such deadly degrees.

**IV. Remedial** measures

1) Hira ( diamond of 3 rattis may be got fixed in the ring made of gold or platinum and worn in the third (Sun) finger on Friday between 7.30 AM to 10.30 AM.
2) Recite mantra for Jupiter.
3) Recite mantra no.3.

# CHAPTER 9

# ACLESHA

The 9th zodiacal extension from 106.40 degree to 120.00 degree is called Aclesha Nakshatra; corresponding to the 'At- **Tarf'** (the **look-** of the lion) **of the** Arab Manzil; 'Hydarae' **of the** Greeks; **'Lieu' of the** Chinese Sieu. Aclesha means 'to embrace'. There is a dispute in the number of stars in this group. According to Khanda-Kataka, there are 6stars and as per all other authorities there are only 5 stars. The look **of the** Aclesha Nakshatra according to Khanda-Kataka is like a wheel and as per other authorities it is like a serpant.

The presiding deity of Aclesha Nakshatra is 'the Serpants'.

According to Valmiki Ramayana, Lakshmana and Shatrughna, twin younger brothers of Lord Sri Rama were born in Aclesha Nakshatra.

## I. General results of being born in Aclesha Nakshatra

There is a saying that persons born in Aclesha Nakshatra possess serpants sight that even the look of these persons on others will have the effect of penetration of certain unknown force. In order to escape from such sight, it is the ancient traditional practice that the neighbours grow bamboos on the border or fences of their houses. Probably the bamboos have magnetic power to catch both sight and sound.

Person born in the 2nd quarter will lose money, 3rd quarter danger or risk of mother's life and 4th quarter danger to father; whereas birth in the 1st quarter of Aclesha will cause no danger to anybody. It is also seen that birth in the 4th quarter causes death to the mother, father and the native in respective order i.e. first death of the mother takes place, then that of the father and lastly of the native, within a span of 8 years.

**A. Male** natives

1. Physical features: Aclesha born normally possess rude appearance. He may appears to be having stout body and rude features but inside built-up is void.

2. Character and general events: He will not be grateful to anybody

even to those who have given him life. Outwardly he tends to show that he is very sincere and would like to share the tragedy of others but he is not like that. He is very talkative. One of the added advantages is that he can attract people with hypocratical words and he is fit to man various organisations. Since there is an inherent quality of leadership and eagerness to reach the top he can shine very well in the political field. In spite of all those mentioned above, which may appear to be an adverse indication of the character, he is the most intelligent person who can give suitable ladership to a country.

- It is also seen that there are some Aclesha born who are cowards, poor-hearted and soft-spoken. They are not arrogant by themselves but they are arrogant to the world, because of the peculiar expression they show to the world.

He does not believe others blindly. Even then it is seen that he mostly associates himself with blackmarketeers, thieves and murderers. He does not keep any distinction between rich and poor, good and bad people.He does not like to have any resistance to his independence from any circle and has a good liking towards the persons who are ready to accept his leadership and obey his orders whether in the negative or in the positive approach. To such persons he is ready to sacrifice anything. He never likes to cheat others nor he likes to engulf others property. But it is seen that he is quite often mistaken by others.

One of the drawbacks with the Aclesha born is that his brain always support the persons who are not in need and reject the request of the persons who are in need.Suppose he renders a helping hand to a needy person he will not hesitate to publicise such act. This in other words, tentamounts to flattery.

Whatever may be the plus and minus points in the Aclesha born, it is generally noticed that he is the luckiest, popular but hot-tempered person. If anybody closely watch him it will be seen that he loses temper where it is not required and where it is required he keeps silent. On the one side when we say that the Aclesha born is the luckiest, the fruit of that lucky existence cannot be enjoyed by him. Mostly he is betrayed by the relations and friends and helping hand is extended by the unknown.

3. Education, sources **of income/profession:** He may have his education in Arts or Commerce line. If Saturn aspects, the native may join military or police departments or if in business may deal with oil or other liquid material. In the professional field, the native gets speedy promotions and sudden reverals. A heavy loss of money at the age of 35-36th years of age and unexpected and unearned income when he is 40 years of old.

4. Family life: He will have to shoulder much of the family responsibilities, most probably it may be due to the native being the eldest in the family. His wife cannot understand him. She does'nt want to share her wealth with other relatives (sister-in-law **or** cousin brother etc.).

**5. Health: He will** have flatulence, jaundice, pains in legs and knees, stomach problem. Addicted to drugs.

B. Female natives:

Females born in Aclesha will also enjoy almost all the the results mentioned for the male natives.

1. Physical features: Most **of the** females born in this Nakshatra are not good looking. However, if Mars is associated in this Nakshatra, she will have beautiful figure.

2.Character and general events: She will be self- restrained and possess non-care attitude. The inherent quality of shyness in the females is present in a greater degree in the case of Aclesha born females. Her moral is of a very high order. She will enjoy good respect and recognition from her relations. She has the capacity to conquer her enemies mainly through vacubulary twisting.

3.Education, sources of **earning/profession:** She **will** be very efficient **in** her offical work. **She** may be, if educated, employed in an administrative capacity. Illiterate females may be engaged in selling fishes or work in the agricultural field.

4.Family life: She is very efficient in the house-hold administration. She should be careful while dealing with his in-laws as there is a possibility of making some plot against her so as to create friction with her husband.

**5.Health:** Joint pains, histeria, dropsy, jaundice and indigestion. She will have frequent nervous breakdown. If first menses of a female takes place when this Nakshatrais ruling the native is fond of other persons, unsympathetic, a cheat, will not be blessed with good children.

II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Aclesha Nakshatra

SUN

If Sun in this Nakshatra is aspected by Moon, the native will be doing other's job, will lose his strength or courage through his relatives and will experience physical distress; if Mars aspects, the native will hate his relatives and cause much trouble to others and suffers from watery diseases; if Mercury aspects, he is learned and become famous in the educational field and enjoys benefits from the rulers; if Jupiter aspects, the native is respected in his family circle, always dependent on the government for his wealth; if Venus aspects, the native gets wealth, cloth and other things through the association of ladies but is always in a sorrowful state; if Saturn aspects, the native may suffer from jaundice, paralysis and poor.

**Ist** quarter ( 106.40 degree to 110.00 degree): If the ascendant falls in Anuradha or Jyeshtha Nakshatra and the Sun in this segment, the native travels from one end of the country to another end. He may become a saint, visits holy **places,looks** after the poor, but not his family. Diseases of the feet and ankles.

Hnd quarter **( 110.00** degree to 113J0 degree): Sun in this segment and ascendant in Jyeshtha Nakshatra, the native loses his father early. His wife will put hindrance to his progress.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 113 JO degree to 116.40 degree): Sun in this segment and ascendant in Abhijit or Uttara-Ashadha, the native will be blessed with a loving wife, but she will suffer from billious diseases.

IVth quarter ( 116.40 degree to 120.00 degree): **The** native cannot enjoy any happiness from the children. But one of his brothers will be famous and the native enjoys or derives much benefit from that brother. If ascendant also falls in this quarter, will cause dryness or defective spots or stars in the eyes.

MOON

If Moon in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is involved in the construction of buildings, others cannot have any help from the native, employed in a low capacity in the government; if Mars aspects, he is cruel and a black spot in his family, causes danger to mother; if Mercury aspects, the native is endowed with wealth, wife, children and name, may be employed in a good position in the defence or police department; if Jupiter aspects, well-behaved, good in discussion, enjoys a happy life; if Venus aspects, the native is endowed with all comforts of his life but suffers from veneral disease or watery disease; if Saturn aspects, he is a lier, does activities against his own mother, much travelling and poor.

**Ist** quarter (106.40 degree to 110.00 degree): He is rich, kind and intelligent. Earns through conveyances. He is respected by large communities.

Hnd quarter (110.00 degree to **113.20** degree): His death may be due to diseases connected with neck, glandular T.B. or cancer. If Mars, Saturn or Rahu is conjoined here with Moon and ascendant falls in Catabhishaj 2nd quarter, the native suffers from epilepsy.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 113** JO degree to 116.40 degree): Causes of death by breaking born due to accidents or due to phlegam. He is quite troubled by his relatives. He will have a diseased sex organ.

IVth quarter ( 116.40 degree to 120.00 degree): The native earns enormous wealth by doing illegal activities including misappropriating others money, sinful, doing hard work in foreign countries. He may lose his limbs by cuts or dropsy.

MARS

If Mars in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is very courageous, suffers from jaundice and is the head of some educational institution; if Moon aspects, he is always sick, suffers great loss of wealth and always engaged in the thought of such loss; if Mercury aspects, he is discarded by his family, has only limited liability of relatives, does menial job and narrow minded; if Jupiter aspects, the native will attain a very high position in the political field, well- behaved

and famous; if Venus aspects, even a native born in a wealthy family suffers maximum poverty due to loss of wealth and confronts frequent obstruction in life; if Saturn aspects, the native has much landed properties and gets benefits from the government or the ruling class.

**Ist** quarter ( **106.40** degree to 110.00 degree): If this quarter is the ascendant also, with Moon and Mars, the native **will** be injured by steel or iron instruments and also suffer from head or eye diseases. Mars **and** Rahu in this quarter **leads** to frequent friction between the couple.

Hnd quarter (110.00 degree to 113 JO **degree** ): When Rahu also joins, the native develops intimacy with his servants. The native has to face disgrace out of such intimacy. Moderate wealth. Suicidal tendency is noticed.

**IIIrd** quarter (113 JO degree to 116.40 degree): A frustrated disposition. There is no marital harmony. The native becomes cruel and suffers from eye trouble. In some cases, male natives have killed then-wives and faced imprisonment.

IVth quarter ( **116.40** degree to 120.00 degree): The native has sickly but long living wife or husband as the case may be. If Saturn is also placed here, male native cannot have sexual satisfaction from his wife and he ultimately seeks the company of other women.

MERCURY

If Mercury in this Nakshatra is aspected by the **Sun,** the native suffers much grief through his wife, a spendthrift and has a lean body, if Moon aspects, the native may be a cloth merchant or a cloth maker or a building constructor; if Mars aspects, he is highly learned in sastras and greedy **for** wealth, cruel and may be engaged in the **manufacture** of **iron** articles or weapons; if Jupiter aspects, highly intelligent, has the power to recognise good **and** bad, sweet speech and wealthy, if Venus aspects, a talketive, attractive personality interested in music and dance; if Saturn aspects, invites hatred and enemity from the persons he deals with, lives away from his family.

**Ist** quarter (106.40 degree to 110.00 degree): His actions are systematic and intelligent. Have two children. His both lungs may be affected (water or hole in the lungs).

**Hnd quarter (110.00 degree to 113 JO degree)** : The native may be a correspondent or a travelling agent or **may** deal in **silk** or yarn or clothe. Suffers from gas forming in the stomach, defective lungs and stomach or hysteria.

**IIIrd quarter (113 JO degree to 116.40 degree):** He is addicted to intoxicating agents. **Suffers** from gas **problem,** dropsy. However, enjoys a reasonable position in the work field. Frequent travels. Disharmony between the couples till his 40th years of age. Thereafter position improves.

**IVth quarter ( 116.40 degree to 120.00 degree):** He may get his education in the **scientic** field, and may become a chemical engineer or deals in agricultural products including fertilizers.Suffers from As-**thama,** pneumonia and piles.

**JUPITER**

If Jupiter in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is a highly placed politician or **a** head of a government department; if Moon aspects, the native will cause danger to his family and enjoy much wealth received out of such destruction; if Mars aspects, the native is endowed with wealth, wife and good children, gets injury in several parts of his body; if Mercury aspects, the native inherits great wealth from his relations, may attain a very high political position; if Venus **aspects,** several females **will** be after him and gets maximum enjoyment in such company and he also earns out of **such** contact, if Saturn **aspects,** the native may be a commander-in-chief of the defence or police organisation and enjoys power, wealth and health.

**Ist quarter ( 106.40 degree to 110.00 degree):** Has ample wealth, good wife and children, enjoys his life. However, if Venus is in debilitation **position,** the native will lose **his** first wife and does second marriage and will have two daughters.

**IInd quarter ( 110.00 degree to 113 JO degree):** He will be a scholar, charitable and endowed with truth and penance. Will have duty bound and long living children. Honoured by all. If Mars aspects, the native is one among a thousand scholar.

**IIIrd quarter ( 113 JO degree to 116.40 degree):** The wife **of the** native

brings enormous wealth from her parents. If this quarter also becomes the ascendant, the native has a legacy of wealth, health and happiness due to merits of his past birth and his soul may not be reborn. He will establish a separate doctrine of life.

IVth quarter ( **116.40** degree to 120.00 degree): He will be employed in government. He will attain a high position, will be happy, will have houses and conveyances. However, if his Venus is in debilitation, he may lose his first wife and marry a second time and will have two daughters out of such marriage.

VENUS

If Venus in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native becomes the object of a hot-tempered lady and suffers through her and has several enemies; if Moon aspects,causes danger to mother, he **will** have first a daughter and then a son; if Mars aspects, exponent of all arts and intelligent; if Mercury aspects, gives respect to the elders and loves his family but faces mental agony due to wife and children; if Jupiter aspects, the native is very cunning but helpful and enjoys a happy married life with wealth and all other comforts; if Saturn aspects, immoral character, cannot enjoy his life and is poor.

**Ist** quarter ( 106.40 degree to 110.00 degree): When Moon is also placed in this **quarter,it** will create disasters in married life and sometimes may lead to separation or unsatisfactory married life. Mental compatibility is a remote question for such comination.

Hnd quarter ( **110.00** degree to 113 JO degree): Indicates two wives, full of sexual passion and ultimately sorrow through it. Native will suffer from heart trouble, joint pain and paralysis in old age. There will be none to look after him in his old age.

**Illrd** quarter ( **113.20** degree to 116.40 degree): When this quarter is the ascendant and Moon along with Venus is placed here, the native becomes immoral at an early age. Hence parents of such children must take care from the very beggining.

IVth quarter ( **116.40** degree to 120.00 degree): Has a distinguished profession in the government. Enjoys power and is the most wanted person in the political circle. Evenso, there cannot be a happy married

life, primarily due to the native's involvement with other ladies.

SATURN

If Saturn in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, deprived of comforts from wife, good food and causes mental tension to his mother; if Moon aspects, the native is responsible for the sorrows of his family; if Mars aspects, the native is very weak in his constitution, gets wealth from the ruler or government; if Mercury aspects, indulges in cruel talking, interested in unnecessary travellig and arrogant; if Jupiter aspects, earns out of agriculture, have good wife and children and accumulates good amount of wealth; if Venus aspects, has attractive features, enjoys power and earns wealth from the business connected with water or watery products.

**Ist** quarter (106.40 degree to 110.00 degree): Authorities say that Saturn in this segment indicates that the native will be motherless and childless. But in my opinion, while the mother of the native will be very much alive, but the native is unable to get the care and affection that was required and expected of a mother, mainly due to the fact that the mother of the native may be employed in a responsible job and she is so busy with the work that she is not in a position to give sufficient attention to her children. Hence the native more or less leads a motherless life. Truly speaking it is 'blessing in disquise'; as Saturn in this segment indicates a motherless life for the native and if the mother of such native is not busy with work, her death is certain.

**IInd** quarter (110.00 degree to 113 JO degree): The native is highly qualified. Travels to foreign countries. Engage in scientific job. May be associated with scientific or chemical industries. Constitution is weak.

**IIIrd** quarter (113 JO degree to 116.40 degree): A doubting character. Arrogancy for nothing. Suffers from cuts or wounds. However, he will earn wealth through unfair means. Brokerage. If Saturn and Mars conjunct in this quarter in the case of a female native, the native will be abandoned by her father. In some cases, it has also been seen that both mother and the child are discarded by the father and lives in a poor condition without any source for living.

IVth quarter (116.40 degree to 120.00 degree): Destroys father's property. Does not have cordial relation with his father. His mother

will be facing torture from his father who is a drunkard. Good aspect will reduce the evil propencities.

**RAHU**

**Ist quarter (106.40 degree to 110.00 degree): If** this quarter also happens to be the ascendant, the native will be protected from all evils. He enjoys good longivity.

**Hnd quarter (110.00 degree to 113 JO degree): If Moon,** Mars and Saturn jointly occupy this quarter and ascendant also falls in this quarter the child lives for 7 years only.

**IIIrd quarter (113 JO degree to 116.40 degree4):** The native may be a doctor or dealing with medicines. He is emotional and so faces tense moments. His professional success comes after his 40th years of age. He may also earn out of agricultural products.

**IVth quarter (116.40 degree to 120.00 degree):** He faces lot of obstruction and opposition from his family members. Ultimately he is discarded and leads **a** separated life. Even his wife may leave him.

**KETHU**

**Ist quarter (106.40 degree to 110.00 degree):** Female native **may** undertake the profession of a nurse. But if Jupiter is placed in Cravana, she becomes a doctor or a chemist. Male native may join defence department.

**Hnd quarter (110.00 degree to 113 JO degree):** He is very courageous. Performs religious rites. Reason for most of his miseries is his own father. The native and his mother may be neglected by him. However, he will rise from the ground and provide shelter and comfort to his mother.

**IIIrd quarter (113 JO degree to 116.40 degree):** Reasonably a good position. He gets knowledge in various branches of science. Travels extensively. Accumulates wealth.

**IVth quarter (116.40 degree to 120.00 degree):** The native will have several friends, who will not cause any problem to him. Whereas, the native rises to the hight through them. He may take up some business and earn good profit, preferably connected with land and building.

Those born in Aclesha Nakshatra should not have any dealings with those born in **Purva-Phalguni, Hasta, Svati,** Catabhishaj and Purva-Bhadrapada Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of Aclesha Nakshatra is Mercury, followed by Kethu, Venus, Sun, Moon and Mars in the respective order.

**III. Results due to placement of** some **planets in certain degrees of** Aclesha **Nakshatra**

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Aclesha Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets;

Mars - 6.20 degree of Aclesha (113.00 degree of Orbit)

Jupiter - 10.20 degree of Aclesha (117.00 degree of Orbit)

Venus - 0.20 degree of Aclesha (107.00 degree of Orbit)

Moon - 5.20 degree of Aclesha (112.00 degree of Orbit)

It would be seen from the above that birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration, curtails the longivity of the native unless a strong Saturn, eventhough a malific by nature aspects the above planets. No auspicious **work** should be undertaken when these planets transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever these planets transit the respective deadly degrees of the zodiac.

**IV. Remedial measures**

1) Panna (Emerald) of 7 Rattis may be got fixed in the ring made of gold and worn in the second (Saturn) finger on Wednesday between 3 hours from sunrise.
2) Aclesha born should always worship the serpants and should in no case harm any snakes or serpants. They must offer milk and egg to the snakes.
3) Recite 'OM NAMO SHIVAYA' daily before commencement of any auspicious work and also before commencement of journey.
4) Recitation of mantra no.36 is compulsory to **ward** off all the evils which he may confronts in his daily life.

# CHAPTER 10

# MAGHA

The 10th zodiacal extension from 120.00 degree to 133.20 degree is called Magha Nakshatra; corresponding to the 'Aj-Jabhah' (the forehead of the lion) of the Arab Manzil; 'Regulas or Leonis' of the Greeks; 'Sing' of the Chinese Sieu. Here also, like the Aclesha Nakshatra a dispute in regard to the number of stars in the Magha group has arisen. Khanda-Kataka assigns 6 stars whereas other authorities assigns only 5 stars. Dispute has arisen due to the lesser brightness of two stars in the group of 6 stars. Magha Nakshatra appears to be like a line of 5 stars lined like a rod; whereas under the 6 star system it appears to be in the shape of a house. Magha means **'mighty'.**

The presiding deity is 'The Pitaras' meaning 'fathers' and 'manes' of the departed.

## I. General results of being born in Magha Nakshatra

### A. Male natives

**1. Physical features:** He has a prominent neck and a hairy body. There is a mole in the hands and also beneath the shoulder. Medium size height. Innocent looking countenance.

**2. Character and general events:** He is very enterprising. He will respect elders. God fearing. He enjoys his life. He is expert in various sciences and soft spoken. He likes to lead a noiseless life. The native will be receiving honour and recognition from the learned persons. He **has** good knowledge about various arts. **He** will devote his valuable time for the expansion of his culture and actively involves in various cultural activities.

His dealings with others will be with a well thought planning and he does not want to hurt the feelings of others. In case any of his action is responsible for hurting the feeling of others, he immediately tries to rectify such action. He also does not like any person who makes hindrance or causes troubles to others. That is why there **may be** several hidden enemies in the native's life. He is hot-tempered. He cannot tolerate any action or activities which is not within the purview of truth.

But this mental feeling leads him into a state of failures. Selfishness is a remote question for him. He does several things for the community or society not with the intention of getting anything in return but for mental satisfaction. This is the reason why the native is able to catch the eyes of the public.

3. Education, sources of earning/profession: He will have many servants and great wealth. In the professional field he cannot attain much success in the material field as he is not business minded and mainly due to his straightforwardness. However, he will be a fitting example of sincerity and hardwork. This inherent quality of sincerity and hardwork do sometimes pay him some lift but not to the extent when we see the balance. He is bound to change his field of earning frequently. Sometimes he enters service and another time he enters business. Once he takes a decision, he will stick to that decision. His dealings with his superiors and subordinates are very cordial and most technical. Hence he is able to be a link between his boss and subordinates.

4. Family life: Most of the Magha born male natives will enjoy a happy and harmonious married life. Exception is only when Saturn is placed in this Nakshatra and Mars aspects. He is also lucky to have good children unless Venus aspects Moon placed in this Nakshatra. He has to shoulder several responsibilities, to be more specific, burden of his co-borns.

5. Health: He may suffer from night blindness, cancer if Saturn and Mars jointly aspects Moon in this Nakshatra or conjoin in this Nakshatra, asthama or epilepsy.

B. Female Natives

1. Physical features: A most beautiful and attractive feature. If Saturn aspects Moon in this Nakshatra, she will have long bunch of hair.

2. Character and general events: While she is fond of quarreling and anger is at her nose, she is charitable, god fearing. She will enjoy royal comforts. She can attain mastery over both house-hold and official activities. She is religiously much inclined. Whenever somebody is in trouble she will help them without any selfish motive.

3. Education, sources of **earning/profession:** If Jupiter is also placed in this Nakshatra, she will be employed in a very high position or she will be like a queen i.e. her marriage will be with a wealthy person.

4. Family life: One **of the** drawbacks for the female native born in this Nakshatra is that she invites friction in the family, make conflict between her husband and in-laws, resulting in mental torture for everybody in the family. This mental tendency must be curbed for a happy family life. She will have good children, preferably the first will be a son and next two daughters.

5. Health: If Mars joins, balarishta is indicated. Her eyes may be affected. Blood disorders, uterine trouble and hysteria. She may also have jaundice if Mars aspects Saturn placed in this Nakshatra. Appearance of the first menses on this Nakshatra, makes the native respectful, generous and inherits paternal property.

II. Results arising out of **poianetary** placement in Magha Nakshatra

SUN

If Sun in this Nakshatra is aspected by Moon, the native is a spendthrift, enjoys kingly power and will be famous; if Mars aspects, does maximum service to the women folk, will be a spendthrift, suffers from jaundice, cruel and hard working; if Mercury aspects, a spendthrift, disobeys rules and regulations of the community as also of the government, a good writer and has attractive personality, if Jupiter aspects, the native is an architect in the field of construction of temples, gardens and lakes and always interested to live in his own men; if Venus aspects, the native is hot-tempered and invites bad name to him through his indecent behaviour; if Saturn aspects, makes hurdle in others work and an envious disposition.

**Ist** quarter **( 120.00** degree to **123.20** degree): The native is poor, a servant. If Lagna also falls in this quarter, he will suffer from night blindness.

Hnd quarter (123J0 degree to 126.40 degree): He suffers from fatigue of travelling, poor and hungry. Eyes will be affected. There may be some problem with his limbs. If Saturn aspects Sun in this quarter, relationship with his parents may not be cordial and he will stay away

from them.

**IIIrd** quarter (126.40 degree to 130.00 degree): If Saturn is also placed here with Sun and Mars the child will live only for a month. Otherwise, the native will **live** a medium span. He may suffer from water in the lungs or hernia.

IVth quarter (130.00 degree to **133** JO degree): If Saturn is also placed here with the Sun, and Mars **aspects,** the child will live only for a month. If Sun is alone without aspect of any other planet, he will lead a comfortable life after his middle age. Till his middle age, he has to suffer poverty and unemployment.

MOON

If Moon in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is endowed with much wealth, becomes famous and enjoys kingly powers but begets children after several years of his married life; if Mars aspects, attains a good position in the **political** field and does several beneficial activities to his villagers; if Mercury aspects, gets **women,** wealth and wine; if Jupiter aspects, he is very famous and very near to the ruler and may a minister; if Venus aspects, the native highly learned, enjoys the company of females and has feminine character; if Saturn aspects, suffers separation of his wife, expert in agricultural field and may be in charge of some security organisations and poor.

**Ist** quarter (120.00 degree to 123 JO degree): Colour other than black is noticed in his eyes. He has few children. He devotes his time in social work **and** looks after several units at a time. His subordinates, in case he is employed will adore him like a god. There is weight in his words. Even his superiors may give high respect to him.

Hnd quarter (123J0 degree to 126.40 degree): Hates women folk. Poverty at it's peak upto his 28th years of age. Thereafter, sudden change of environment and great success in all undertakings. If Saturn is also placed here with the aspect of Mars, the native suffers from epilepsy.

**IIIrd** quarter (126.40 degree to 130.00 degree): His initial married life say upto his 35 years of age will be full of friction and discontentment. Thereafter his spouse becomes aware of his good qualities and

changes her attitude which ultimately lead to a happy married existence. However, if this segment is also the ascendant, he may suffer from cancer.

**IVth quarter (130.00 degree to 133J0 degree):** First to see in this native is whether he survives beyond his 33 years of age. If he survives, he will rise politically at a very high status, may hold the post of Prime Minister or President or equal status. He will vanquish his enemies.

**MARS**

If Mars in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native will destroy his enemies and does good deeds to the society and is fond of travelling in forest or mountain areas; if Moon aspects, a stout body and cruel in appearance, respects his mother; if Mercury aspects, an expert in sastras and fine arts, soft spoken and intelligent; if Jupiter aspects, the native is related to very powerful and affluent personalities and is capable of fulfilling the wishes of several people; if Venus aspects, the native is arrogant due to his attractive personality and indulges in excess sexual acts and ultimately suffers from veneral disease; if Saturn aspects, lives away from his family and is poor.

**Ist quarter (120.00 degree to 123 JO degree):** If this segment is also the ascendant he may suffer from cancer. Probability becomes more when Saturn is either placed here or aspects. Otherwise, the native will enter a government service and earn a reasonable living. However, his family life may not be happy.

**Hnd quarter (123 JO degree to 126.40 degree):** Mars in this quarter completely cancels Mars dosha for marriage purpose. If Jupiter is also placed in this quarter, the native is intelligent from the childhood, shows exemplary ability to solve various problems in the academic field and rises very high in life. There may be a large black identifying mark near his stomach.

**IIIrd quarter (126.40 degree to 130.00 degree):** He will carry the burden of all. Here burden means, the native will shoulder several responsibilities without any monetary benefit. He welcomes all and the public will put so much burden on him that he quite often finds it difficult to shoulder. However, he will never say 'no' to any body. The return he gets is only 'sabash' and no monetary benefit; whereas even

earned income is lost in such activities.

**IVth quarter (130.00 degree to 133 JO degree):** More or less the same result mentioned for Mars in **IIIrd** quarter. In addition, the native may face several ups and down in health and monetary field. Suffers from acute jaundice or asthama.

**MERCURY**

If Mercury in this Nakshatra is aspected by the **Sun,** the native is cruel and cause maximum toubles to others, jealous of others prosperity, if Moon aspects, the native has an attractive personality and is interested in music and fine arts; if Mars aspects, indulges in excess sexual acts, gets injury due to weapon and a permanent scar on his body due to such injury; if Jupiter aspects, beautiful personality, clear minded, held in high esteem in his family circle; if Venus aspects, he is dependant on the ruler or the government for his day-to-day requirements and will be wealthy; if Saturn aspects, suffers from excessive sweating and a foul smell emanates from the body and cruel in appearance.

**Ist quarter (120.00 degree to 123J0 degree):** When Sun and Jupiter join Mercury here, the native attains a decent position in a factory by surpassing his Colleagues with identical qualifications and service. Will have intelligent children. If elsewhere in the horoscope, Saturn and Mars conjoin or mutually aspect, the native has to quit the job and wander in frustration.

**Hnd quarter (123 JO degree to 126.40 degree):** Enjoys a very smooth family life. If Jupiter aspects Mercury in this quarter, the native will have teaching profession. Suffers from mental disorder or nervous breakdown of a slight intensity.

**IIIrd** quarter (126.40 degree to 130.00 degree): If Mars is conjunct with Mercury here, the native has a wicked partner, little wealth. He is skilled in gold or gold ornaments making, expert in the preparation of medicines and likes old woman for his company.

**IVth** quarter (130.00 degree to 133 JO degree): Has ordinary type of living. Income as a vendor of vegetables, flowers, cloth, ghee and oils. Suffers from eye disease, asthama or epilepsy.

## JUPITER

If Jupiter in this **Nakshatra** is aspected by **the Sun,** the native is **famous** and extremely affluent and virtuous; if by Moon, acquires much wealth through his **wife** but with dirty habits and **attractive** personality; if Mars **aspects,** does distinguished service to the community and may be an engineer for the construction of buildings; if Mercury aspects, **will** have the knowledge of several sastras and other modern sciences and a sweet speaker; if Venus aspects, liked by the females and enjoys honours from the government; if Saturn aspects, he is an eloquent speaker but devoid of happiness due to large family.

**Ist quarter (120.00 degree to 123J0 degree):** Possessor of great wealth, children, wife, intelligence. Head of organisation. May join defence and reach a top position.

**Hnd quarter (123 JO degree to 126.40 degree):** The native is highly qualified. Acquires knowledge from foreign land. May enter government service. If Moon is placed in Cravana Nakshatra, the native will face problems in service. Business is most suitable for this native.

**IIIrd quarter (126.40 degree to 130.00 degree):** The native is strong, **courageous, learned,** rich and will be born in a royal family. He is recognisable in an assembly, will destroy his enemies.

**IVth quarter (130.00 degree to 133J0 degree):** Inherent quality of leadership. Enjoys power and get fame by his social activities. He will start showing his quality of leadership right from the childhood. **He** will climb the ladder of success without much effort.

## VENUS

If Venus in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, gets benefits through females and is jealous of others; if Moon aspects, on the one side the native will be rich but destroys inherited rich through the company of bad women, if Mars aspects, he will be renowned, affluent and fortunate but addicted to other's wives; if **Mercury** aspects, wealthy but a miser; if Jupiter aspects, the native is endowed with wealth and servants, enjoys a happy married life; if Saturn aspects, a person who is equal to a ruler is born and keeps relations with widow or divorced women.

**Ist** quarter (120.00 degree to 123 JO degree): If Mars also joins, the native **will** have ardent passion or he becomes the victim of his/her partner's immorality. His wife or husband as the case may, will be having an affair with another. In some cases, it has been noticed that when Venus and Mars conjunct or aspect, the married life is broken soon after marriage by separation or death or divorce.

Hnd quarter **(123** JO degree to 126.40 degree): He will enjoy wealth and happiness, will have less virility. But even in the state of happiness, some or the other illusioned problems will makes him miserable for nothing.

**IIIrd** quarter (126.40 degree to 130.00 degree): Always worried about the health of his mother. **He** is learned in many sastras and has mastery over mathematics. He may have defective eye. Shoulders much burden of his co-born. His father may not be much helpful.

IVth quarter (130.00 degree to 133 JO degree): He has a high degree of intelligence and is capable of getting benefits from the government. A mole or scar on the ears may be noticed. He cannot enjoy a happy married life mainly due to the indifferent attitude of his wife.

SATURN

If Saturn in this Nakshatra is aspected by the **Sun,** the native is poor, a drunkard and a liar; if by Moon, enjoys abundant wealth and beautiful **woemen** and is fortunate; if Mars aspects, will travel extensively and live in isolated places and bereft of wife and children; if Mercury aspects, a lazy and poor fellow and lives in a miserable condition; if Jupiter aspects, he will be chief and rich in his town or among his men, **will** be endowed with good wife and children and **a** trustworthy, if by Venus, acquires large legacy after his middle age.

**Ist** quarter **( 120.00** degree to **123** JO **degree ) :** He has middle stature. **Wide** chest. He may be employed in government. Will have good sons and daughters. Since he has obstinate character, his married life may not be happy and his subordinates **will** look for opportunities for taking revenge. Physical disability, Speech problem or paralysis.

Hnd quarter **(123** JO degree **to** 126.40 **degree): He will have** two wives. One will be an illicit relation and not a married one. He **will** face several

problems connected with his family.

**IIIrd** quarter (126.40 degree to 130.00 degree): Not a good position. He cannot have conjugal happiness. Wife always a problem. Faces disgrace from her. If Moon is conjunct in this quarter, the native will run after older **women,** possess good **conveyances,** interested in scriptures. Controller of men but a poor existence and will be oppressed by all.

IVth quarter (130.00 degree to 133J0 degree): He has a middle stature. Wide chest. He is very hardworking. Obstinate but sincere. Keeps the prestige of his boss. Income from vehicles. Land and buildings.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter (120.00 degree to **123** JO degree): If the ascendant falls in **Purva-Bhadrapada,** the native will have two marriages. He is born in a high caste, endowed with wealth and other comforts.

Hnd quarter (123 JO degree to 126.40 degree): If Rahu in this quarter is aspected by Mars, one is denied the comfort of wife and children. Rahu alone will confer self earning through unlawful activities.

**IIIrd** quarter (126.40 degree to 130.00 degree): Mars in opposition or conjunct Rahu in this quarter indicate boils and abscesses etc., with possible malignency. If Mercury is associated with Rahu here, the native suffers from veneral disease which may lead to cancer.

IVth quarter (130.00 degree to 133 JO degree): This is somewhat a best quarter for Rahu to occupy. The native is endowed with wealth, wife and children. He becomes an head of teaching instituion or research foundation. Suffers from insomenia or asthama. An excentric of highest intensity. He cannot remember what he has uttered a minute before. Poor memory due to handling of several works at a time.

KETHU

**Ist** quarter (120.00 degree to 123 JO degree): The native will incur heavy loss in different ways. Gambling tendency. Indulges in the horse betting and is indulged in all unlawful activities which are banned by the modern society.

Hnd quarter (123J0 degree to 126.40 degree): The native will lead a separated and excluded life. He cannot find happiness anywhere. Runs after happiness when the same is available in his own house. May become a saint for sometime and return to his home after his middle age. It has been noticed that irrespective of the placement of ascendant Kethu alone in this quarter also is capable of causing death of her husband.

**IIIrd** quarter (126.40 degree to 130.00 degree): Unnecessary worries in the work field. If ascendant falls in Catabhishaj, in the case of female native, she will lose her husband at her 37th years of age and in the case of male native, he will lose his wife at his 40th years of age.

IVth quarter (130.00 degree to 133 JO degree): If this quarter is also the ascendant, and Jupiter is placed in Cravishtha Nakshatraa, the native joins the defence department and rises to the top most position, enjoys a high marital harmony between the couple and is endowed with wealth and honour.

Those born in Magha Nakshatra should not have any dealings with those born in **Uttara-Phalguni,** Citra, Vicaka, Uttara-Bhadrapada and Rohini Nakshatras.

**The** dasa **lord** of Magha Nakshatra is Kethu, followed by Venus, Sun, Moon, Mars, and Rahu in the respective order.

III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Magha Nakshatra

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Magha Nakshatra for .**some** planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Sun - 8.00 degree of Magha (128.00 degree of the Orbit)
Mercury - 8.00 degree of Magha (128.00 degree of the Orbit)
Jupiter - 6.00 degree of Magha (126.00 degree of the Orbit)
Venus - 10.00 degree of Magha ( 130.00 degree of the Orbit)
Saturn - 12.00 degree of Magha (132.00 degree of the Orbit)

It would be seen from the above that exact conjunction of Sun and Mercury as also separate placement of Jupiter, Venus and Saturn in the degrees indicated above are deadly for the native. Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration, curtails the

longivity of the native unless a strong aspect of Mars or Moon take place. No auspicious work should be undertaken when the planets mentioned above transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever these planets transit the above degrees **of the** zodiac.

IV. Remedial measures

1) **Lahsania** (Cat's eye) of 3 Rattis **may be** got fixed in the **ring** made of gold and worn in the 2nd (Saturn) finger or third (Sund) finger on Thursday between two hours after Sunset; plus Yellow Sapphire of 5 Ratis fixed in the ring of gold may also be worn in the 3rd finger.
2) Recite mantra **no.17** without fail.

# CHAPTER 11

# PURVA PHALGUNI

The 11th zodiacal extension from 133.20 degree to 146.40 degree is called Purva Phalguni Nakshatra; corresponding to the 'Az-Zubrah' (The mane -of the lion) of the Arab Manzil; 'Leonis' of the Greeeks; 'Chang' **of the** Chinese Sieu. There are 2 stars on each side of a square resembling to the legs of a bed.

The presiding deity of Purva Phalguni Nakshatra is Bhaga. One of the 12 sons of Aditi, who is also the mother of Sun.

I. General results of being born in Purva Phalguni Nakshatra

**A. Male** natives

1. Physical features: He has attractive personality. A stout body with mixed colour. Frequent sweating. A snubbed nose.

2. Character and general events: He likes full freedom. It is seen that the native becomes famous in one or the other field. However, his mind **will** be full of disturbances on one or the other matter. He has inherent intuitive powers to know the problems of others. Hence, even before the help is requested for, the native extends his helping hand to the needy. He has sweet speech. He is fond of travelling.

3. Educatioon, sources of earning/profession: He cannot be a slave to anybody. Because of this quality, it is quite often noticed that he will not take up a job which involves subordination in its true meaning. There is a drawback in the native, that he cannot be a 'yes master' even **to his boss** in **the** case of employed persons. Hence **he** is not **in** a position to derive much benefit from his superiors.

He wants to be sincere in all the work he undertakes. Neither he can be a party to any illegal activities **nor** has he the power of tolerance to see such activities. This condition of his mind drags him into several complications in life and he is ready to face such problems. He does not like to get any benefit at the cost of others pocket. There will be several hidden enemies to him. Hence, such enemies stand as a main obstacle in the progress. However, the native is able to crash such

enemies and attain much success in all the work he undertakes. He is a power monger. He gives preference to the position and authority rather than money. He observes right path to the progress and may devote his valuable time for such a cause. Even though the native is able and **intelligent** he cannot reach the place where he thinks to be. It does not mean that the native will not rise in the life.

In the employment field, he will frequently change his job, particularly at the age of **22, 27, 30, 32,37** and 44 years. He will attain the requisite position only after his 45th years of age. While he does not want other's money he will be frequently in trouble in the financial matters from others. In other words, borrowers will not return the money to him.

In spite of all the adverse positions mentioned above he, after **his** 45th years of age, will reach a good position where power and authority vests in him. In the business field he can shine well.

**4. Family life:** His married life will be happy. He will have good wife and children and also derive much happiness from them. In some cases it has been noticed that the native does not marry the girl of his choice. It has also been noticed in some cases, that death of the spouse or divorce if Saturn afflicts Mars exactly from 180 degree position. He will lead a life away from his native place and other family members.

**5. Health:** His health will generally be good. However, he is prone to dental disease, abdomen problem and diabitics. Evenso, no permanent nature of disease is noticed in the native.

**B. Female natives**

Our ancient seers have expressed their opinion in the negative in regard to female natives born in this Nakshatra. But my experience shows that these females are lucky with good loving husband and children.

**1. Physical features:** Medium height with round face and a long nose. Double chin. Overall an attractive personality.

**2. Character and general events:** She is polite, agreeable temper, virtuous and has the knowledge of arts. She does charitable deeds. She will be happy. She does righteous deeds. In spite of all the good characteristics mentioned above, she has one peculiar quality of self

imposed showy image and believes that there is none above her. This tendency must be curbed for success in life.

**3. Education, sources of earning/profession:** Her learning is towards scientific subjects. Attains **a** good degree of education. She may be a lecturer. She will have reasonable wealth.

**4. Family life:** She has a loving husband and good children. She is also a duty-bound wife. She is ready to sacrifice everything for the sake of family and she always remembers the persons who have rendered some helping hand at the time of need. However, she can be called an obstinate dare- devil. According to her, she **is** the most intelligent **memeber** in her family and others are fools. This attitude takes her to the path of frequent friction between the family members. She cannot have a cordial relation with her neighbours. It is mainly due to her arrogance in regard to money and position of her husband.

5. **Health:** Suffers from frequent menstrual trouble, asthama, jaundice or breathing trouble. If a female obtains first menses when this Nakshatra is ruling, she **will** be sorrowful, sleeping with the company of other people, cruel and revengeful.

## II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Purva Phalguni Nakshatra

SUN

**If** Sun in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Moon, he will be troubled by both enemies and relatives, wanders in foreign land and deprived of wealth; if Mars aspects, the native suffers from meningitis or brain **fever, a** lazy fellow and always **afraid** of his enemies; if Mercury aspects, the native is blessed with good children who will be ornaments in his family and gets favour from the rulers; if Jupiter aspects, the native is expert in mantra and has an independent mind and does not keep well with his wife and children; if Venus aspects, the native is normally a resident in foreign land, and injury may be inflicted upon him due to weapon or fire or poison; if Saturn aspects, a spendthrift and have several servants to serve him and does unlawful activities.

**Ist quarter (133J0 degree to 136.40 degree): If** Saturn or Mars aspects Sun in this quarter, the native suffers from meningitis or brain fever. Service under government or in the medical line. Sometimes

becomes violent.

**IInd quarter (136.40 degree to 140.00 degree):** If Moon is also placed in this quarter with Saturn and Mars in Aclesha Nakshatra, the native is **a** high ranking officer. However, longivity of his wife and the youngest child is doubtful. Second marriage is also denied to him.

**IIIrd quarter (140.00 degree to 143 JO degree):** Service in the government or in the medical line. Disease in the heart, giddiness. The native faces severe financial problems during his childhood. Stability in his earning comes only **after** his 33rd years of age.

**IVth quarter (143 JO degree to 146.40 degree):** The native may earn out of some water product industries or hospital services. May suffer from eye trouble, sunstroke, swelling. If Kethu is also placed here the native may earn as an automobile mechanic or engineer.

**MOON**

If Moon in this quarter is aspected by the Sun, the native will have the technique of handling various types of persons, renders helping hand to others but there is none to give him an helping hand, moderate existence as far as wealth is concerned; if Mars aspects, he is intelligent, wealthy and cunning; if Mercury aspects, he is **courageous,** high moral, helping mentality and nearer to the ruler; if Jupiter aspects, he is highly learned in scriptures and earns money out of such knowledge; if Venus aspects, he has all worldly enjoyments but Moon in **Ist** and **IInd** quarter aspected by venus brings him untold calamities; if Saturn aspects, deprived of wealth, women and food.

**Ist quarter (133 JO degree to 136.40 degree):** He is courageous. Hates women folk except his mother whom he adores like god. He is poor and suffers from diseases arising out of hunger. He may earn out of chemicals or hospital connected things. Will have a good wife and dutibound children.

**IInd quarter (136.40 degree to 140.00 degree):** An angry young man, controls **his** passion during his middle life, calm and quiet, 'come what **may'** during **his** old age. He has teeth and stomach problem.

**IIIrd quarter (140.00 degree to 143 JO degree):** He shoulders many responsibilities. Suffers from pain in knees and teeth. Aggressive but

sorrowless. Some theft will take place in his house, but losses may not be much. He will get back the articles so stollen.

**IVth quarter (143J0 degree** to **146.40 degree):** He will accomplish work by various devices and techniques. He will be highly famous for his public activities. There may be several set up running on account of him. However, he cannot derive any monetary benefits, other than mental satisfaction.

MARS

If Mars in this Nakshatra is aspected by the **Sun,** indicate medical profession but deprived of family comforts; if Moon aspects, the native will suffer from some watery diseases, will be learned, a keeper of inn or employment in a security organisation; if Mercury aspects, expert in mathematics, interested in poetry but speaks only lies; if Jupiter aspects, he is normally residing in foreign land and suffers much in the initial stages but later on attains a good position; if Venus aspects, gets wealth, cloth and food in abundance, sexually much inclined; if Saturn aspects, is very courageous and dirty habits.

**Ist** quarter (133 JO degree to 136.40 degree): One of the best position for Mars for a medical profession. He may **also** earn by selling hospital equipments. Suffers from epilepsy, poisoning due to wrong medicine, affects inter-spinal muscles. There may be some litigation against him.

Hnd quarter (136.40 degree to 140.00 degree): The native may be in employment with defence or police department. He **will** be subjected **to** some sort of black magic **and** may suffer **from** some incurable disease which nobody can detect.

**IIIrd** quarter (140.00 degree to 143 JO degree): The native may be employed as an engineer or as a mechanic. His married life will be full of happiness. If Jupiter also joins here, the native will be an expert speaker, very wealthy, a minister or an equivalent rank; In some cases it has **also** been noticed that the native with Jupiter and Mars combination in this quarter becomes army heads or judge.

IVth quarter (143J0 degree to 146.40 degree): If Mars without any aspect or association is situated in this quarter, the native will grab other's money and children, **will lose** his first wife, will be bereft of

children. However, he will maintain sincerity in the work field. He earns good wealth.

MERCURY

If Mercury in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is truthful, interested in fine arts and gets honour from the rider; if Moon aspects, most talkative and argumentative and hot-tempered; if Mars aspects, beautiful appearance but crooked and engaged in an employement with the ruler or government; if Jupiter aspects, enjoys wealth and other comforts; if Venus aspects, the native is a representative of the government or the ruler, destroys enemies and enjoy fame and honour from the government; if Saturn aspects, attains result without much effort, respectful personality and very particular in good dresses.

**Ist**quarter (I33 JO degree to 136.40 degree): While he will be wealthy and famous, he will possess a poor memory and not a strong physique, mean in conduct and devoid of wife and children unless Jupiter associates or joins. Any work undertaken by him will prove to be more favourable to others and not to his own family or race.

**IInd** quarter (136.40 degree to 140.00 degree):He has dutiful children. He is fond of women. He is fitted for the lawyer's profession. If Mars joins Mercury here blood transfusions may be occasionally required. He may suffer from frequent convulsions and heart trouble.

**IIIrd** quarter (140.00 degree to 143J0 degree): He will be rejected by his own community due to misunderstanding. He will lack wisdom and will not be helpful to his co-born. Children and wife cannot give him happiness. There is a chance of not having pogeny at all. He has a very poor memory which results in frequent untoward incidents.

**IVth** quarter (143 JO degree to 146.40 degree): He will be wealthy but a stingy fellow. Helping others is allergic to him. Becomes subjected to curse due to his mis-deeds. Cannot enjoy happy married life. Indulges in unlawful activities and extra sexual acts. Suffers from disease connected with sugar, water in the lungs and heart disease.

JUPITER

If Jupiter in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is a head in his village but cannot have much wealth; if Moon aspects, the native

is fortunate and dearer to his mother, **loves** his wife and children; if Mars aspects, success comes to him quickly, purchases land and buildings with his earned income; if Mercury aspects, he has astrological talent, sweet speaker and attracts others easily; if Venus aspects, the native is expert in the construction activities, in olden days, the job is of a very low nature but in modern times an engineer and earns good income; if Saturn aspects, the native is a head of a clan or community and wealthy.

**Ist** quarter (133J0 degree to 136.40 degree):He is strong and courageous, will show abundant friendship, highly learned in various fields of science and has excellent general knowledge on various **subjects,** will be wealthy.

Hnd quarfter (136.40 degree to 140.00 degree): If combined with Mercury, the native is a legal practitioner. If Mars joins here, the native attains a high position in the government as an administrator, looks after several **persons,** soft **spoken,** liked by all.

**IIIrd** quarter (140.00 degree gto 143J0 degree): The native will have fame, name and top positions in life. If Mars joins, the native will reach at the glory of fame, enjoys abundant wealth and have male children only.

IVth quarter (143J0 degree to 146.40 degree): Confers fame, wealth and health. There may be some big black spot near the abdomen. If it is noticed, the native is spiritually well placed, attains world fame, founds his own religion, receives respect from **all** and honours from the world over.

VENUS

If Venus in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is learned and serves the government; if Moon aspects, a very very attractive personality and endowed with wealth and comforts; if Mars aspects, inherited property is destroyed through the women folk and has dirty habits; if Mercury aspects, he is endowed with conveyances and children, wealthy and be head of the organisation where he serves; if Jupiter aspects, the native is courageous and fortunate in all respects; if Saturn aspects, leads a miserable life.

**Ist quarter (133 JO degree to 136.40 degree):** The native will enjoy wealth and happiness and will be liked by all his relatives. Renders maximum helping hand to the needy. If born in a royal family, his inheritance is spent on the poor and needy.

**Hnd quarter (136.40 degree to 140.00** degree): With Mercury the native is a lawyer or a munishi in the court depending upon other planetary factors.

**IIIrd quarter (140.00 degree to 143J0 degree):** The native derives maximum benefit or wealth through females. He will have a beautiful wife and dutiful children. He may have at the most two sons. Suffers from eye ailments and burning sensation of the private organs.

**IVth quarter (143.20 degree to 146.40 degree):** He will have an attractive personality and a happy marriage and ample wealth but a spendthrift. He may face financial crisis when he is **nearing** his 40 years of age due to his over spending.

**SATURN**

**If** Saturn in this Nakshatra is aspected by the **Sun,** the native does not enjoy any happiness, does menial job and hot- tempered disposition; if Moon aspects, **smili** ng personality will serve the government or **a** high politician and earns wealth through such association; if Mars aspects, highly intelligent, respectful and expert in various sciences; if Mercury aspects, expert in **warfare,** expert in various sciences and endowed with wealth but not good for longivity if Jupiter aspects, a perfect gentleman **with** good qualities, helps the needy and is either in the politics or serves the government; If Venus aspects, he may be a goldsmith or dealer of metals, is religious minded.

**Ist quarter (133 JO degree to 136.40 degree):** The native has a most tragical childhood. If Saturn is alone without the aspect of Jupiter, the native may have a retarded or defective brain, paralysis, epilepsy or fainting fits.

**Hnd quarter (136.40 degree** to **140.00 degree):** He is generous and passionate. Earn money as a writer. Gets recognition around his 50 years of age. Leads a happy married life. One daughter and one son. Few mis-carriages to his wife. If Sun is also placed here and Mars and

Saturn both aspects,the native may not be a born blind, but his eyes will be defective.

**IIIrd** quarter (140.00 degree to 143J0 degree): He will carry the burden of all. Here burden means, that the native will shoulder several responsibilities without any return. He Welcomes all and the public will put so much burden on him that he quite often finds it difficult to shoulder. However, he will never say 'no' to any body. The return he gets is 'Sabhas' and no monetary benefit, whereas even earned income is lost in such public service. However, he will be renowned for his sincerity, truthfulness and several activities are based on his presence. It may appear to the public that all activities will come to a standstill without him.

IVth quarter (143 JO degree to 146.40 degree): The native will marry a woman older in age. He is sincerely devoted to labour and hardwork. He gets success after long delay and waiting.

**RAHU**

**Ist**quarter (133 JO degree to 136.40 degree): The native is suitable to head large organisations. Usually native with Rahu in this quarter is found to be associated with various industries. He is kind and knows the trick of getting the job done from his subordinates. Because of this quality, he is wanted everywhere.

Hnd quarter (136.40 degree to 140.00 degree): The native is selfmade. Born in an ordinary family and attaining top position is the plus point for Rahu in this quarter. **He will** be blessed **with good** wife and children.

**IIIrd** quarter (140.00 degree to 143J0 degree): He has the capacity to handle and manage difficult tasks. The native will travel abroad extensively. Accumulates wealth on account of his foreign association.

IVth quarter (143J0 degree to 146.40 degree): The native is intelligent, efficient and gets honours from the government. However, late progeny is indicated. He should not indulge in extra-marital relations as there is possibility of he being blackmailed.

KETHU

**Ist**quarter (133 JO degree to 136.40 degree): One of the best position for Kethu. The native is endowed with wealth, health, fame and all the

things that is required in one's life. Happy married life.

Hnd quarter (136.40 degree to 140.00 degree): Results same as for Kethu in the 1st quarter.

**IIIrd** quarter (140.00 degree to 143J0 degree): He is too much devoted to God. Visits several sacred places. Enjoys abundant God's grace. However, health of his wife may be a cause of concern. Straightforward. There may be some sign looking like a third eye, between the side of the nose and eyes.

IVth quarter **(143.20** degree to 146.40 degree): His status gradually improves after his 35th years of age. If Jupiter and Mars are also placed here, the native is intelligent, will have short structure, well behaved.

Those born in **Purva-Phalguni** should not have any relationship or dealings with persons born in Aclesha, Svati, Hasta and Mrgacirsha Nakshatras. Normally no auspicious work should be undertaken during the operation of this Nakshatra.

The dasa lord of this Nakshatra is Venus, followed by Sun, Moon, Mars, Rahu, Jupiter, Saturn and Mercury in the respective order.

III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Purva-Phalguni Nakshatra

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Purva Phalguni Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Kethu - 7.40 degree of Purva Phalguni (141.00 degree of the Orbit)

Rahu - 10.40 degree of Purva Phalguni ( 144.00 degree of the Orbit)

Moon - 7.40 degree **of** Purva Phalguni (141.00 **of** the Orbit)

It would be seen from the above that exact conjunction of Kethu and **Moon** in Purva Phalguni as **also Rahu** in 10.40 degree of Purva Phalguni is deadly for the native. Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration, curtails the longivity of the native unless a strong aspect of Jupiter take place. No auscipicious work should be undertaken when the three planets mentioned above transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever these planets transit

the above degrees of the zodiac.

IV. Remedial measures:

1) Hira **(diamond ) of** 3 Rati may be got fixed in the ring made of gold and worn in third (Sun) finger on Friday between 7.30 AM to 10.00 AM.
2) Recite mantra no. 18 and 19.

# CHAPTER 12

# UTTARA PHALGUNI

The 12th zodiacal extension from 146.40 degree to 160.00 degree is called Uttara Phalguni Nakshatra; corresponding to the 'As-Sarfah' (the turn) **of the Arab** Manzil; 'Lionis' **of the** Greeks; 'Y' **of the** Chinese Sieu. Like Purva Phalguni, Uttara Phalguni also consist of 2 stars **resembling** to the legs of a bed.

The presiding deity of Uttara Phalguni Nakshatra is Aryaman, one of the 12 Adityas, sons of Aditi who is also the mother of the Sun.

**II.** General **results of being born in Uttara Phalguni Nakshatra**

**A Male natives**

**1. Physical features:** Normally a tall and fat figure. Large countenance and long nose. A black mole in the right side of his neck.

**2. Character and general events:** The native enjoys **a** happy existence. He is lucky in several respects. He has a neat behaviour. He shows extreme sincerity in all the work he undertakes. Religiously also he is much inclined. He enjoys good reputation for his social work.

While he is clean hearted, he is hot-tempered also. He does not have the requisite patience or tolerance. Once he heats up, it will be very difficult to calm him. But later **on** he repents over such expression when it is too late. However, he **will** not admit his fault at any cost. Even if he is convinced that he has done a wrong thing he will not admit the fact. However, he has good reasoning and is tactful.

**3. Education, sources of earning/profession:** He has an independent nature. However, he undertakes all the responsibilities and does the same in a perfect manner. He does not like to deceive others or to be deceived by others. He can shine well in the profession or work where public contact is required. This success is attributable to the inherent quality of behavioural techniques. However, he earns a good amount as commission out of the public dealings. He is not so sincere in his own affairs, whereas he is sincere in others work. Once he takes a decision nobody can change that decision.

Since he is a born hard-working person he can reach a good position through his hardwork. He is suited to the profession as a teacher, writer or research fellow in the scientific field. In some cases, it has been noticed that he earns extra money out of tuition.

Period upto 32 years of age will be a period of complete darkness. Thereafter, slight upward trnd commence upto 38 years of age. From his 38th age onwards, his progress is much faster and achieves much of his desires. A smooth sailing in his life goes on upto his 62 years of age. He will be lucky to earn fame and wealth during his fifties. He has only self acquired assets. He is good in mathematics or engineering, astronomy and astrology. He can also be successful in **advertising** business.

4. Family life: His married life will be more or less good. He is quite contended with his family life. In case Venus afflicts or conjoins Mercury two marriages are indicated. His wife will be a most efficient house wife.

5. Health: His health will be generally good. However, he is prone to body ache, dental problem, gastric trouble etc. Afflicted by Mars indicates liver and intestine problems.

B. Female Natives:

Females born in this Nakshatra will also enjoy more or less the same results as mentioned in the case of male natives born in this Nakshatra, in addition to the following results:

1. Physical features: Medium height, soft body, medium complexion, nose a little bigger. A peculiar identification mark in **the** form of a black mole on the face has been noticed in this native.

2. Character and general events: She will have very calm and simple nature. She does not keep enemity for long. She is principled, always joyful.

3. Education, sources of earning/profession: She has inherent mathematical aptitude or scientific background. Hence she is fitted for the profession as teacher or lecturer or in administrative field. She may also be associated with sanitary department or hospitals. She may also earn money as a model or as an actress.

4. Family **life:** She can enjoy happiness from her husband and children. She is very clever in managing domestic work. Her husband will be moderately wealthy. She must curb the tendency of pomp and show as she is likely to become the object of jealous neighbours, who may create unexpected problems in her family life in alliance with her in-laws.

5. Health: Generally she does enjoy good health. However, possibile diseases for this native are Asthma of mild nature, menstrual trouble, severe headache. If the first menses takes place when this Nakshatra is ruling. She is virtuous, loved by all, is the head in the friend's circle, engages in meritrious deeds and will have children.

II. **Results** arising out of planetary placement in Uttara Phalguni Nakshatra

SUN

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results of aspects already mentioned in the case of Ardra Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter (146.40 degree to 150.00 degree): If ascendant falls in Purva-Bhadrapada with the Sun in this quarter, death will be inflicted upon the brother of the native. The native is over enthusiastic, talkative and violent. As he is highly ambitious he cannot act in subordinate position, which means, the native will generally occupy a reasonable position.

Hnd qauarter (150.00 degree to 153 JO degree): He is a good writer and a philosopher. If ascendant falls in Uttara-bhadrapada with the Sun in this quarter, a female native, in spite of having several good **qualities,** will be obstinate, not love her husband and in some cases separation or divorce takes place.

**IIIrd** quarter **(153.20** degree to 156.40 degree): The native has a feminine body. A painter or a poet. He finds it difficult to deal with the public because of his shyness nature. He is devoted to his father and is courteous to all.

IVth quarter (156.40 degree to 160.00 degree): If Moon is also placed along with the Sun in this quarter and aspected by malifics, the native will face severe problems or even death at the hands of his relatives.

MOON

For results due to various plenetary aspects, please see the results of aspects already mentioned in the case of Ardra Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter (146.40 degree to 150.00 degree): He is courageous. Has a proud **mind** but most obedient to his mother. High or broad cheeks. If this segment is also the ascendant and Saturn is placed here, the native may lose his mother along with sister during his childhood. He will earn enormously and lose enormously.

Hnd quarter (150.00 degree to 153J0 degree):He has mixed temperament. Handsome. Losses heavily. More **daughters.** He may have one Son after several daughters. Has charitable disposition and highly religious. Takes interest in occultism. Always in search of changes in the environment. Suffers from indigestion and liver problems.

**IIIrd** quarter (153J0 degree to 156.40 degree) Attractive appearance. Have many daughters. Does not keep good relation with his brothers. He is very clever in work, but not greedy. Takes keen interest in vedas and other sastras. He may become famous in this field after his 40th years of age.

IVth quarter (156.40 degree to 160.00 degree): He is virtuous, wealthy but not greeduy and satisfied with small profits. If this quarter becomes the **ascendant** with Mars and Venus also placed here along with the Moon, the native will have a typical identification mark in the shape of some black scar or spot or some other peculiar mark.

MARS

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Ardra Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter (146.40 degree to 150.00 degree): Mars without any association or aspect makes the native poor, **enduring,** travelling in forests and has few children and a good wife. A female native becomes widow if ascendant falls in Catabhishaj, with Mars and Saturn in this quarter. She may earn as a prostitute.

Hnd quarter (150.00 **degree** to 153 JO degree): When ascendant falls in Uttara-Bhadrapada with Mars in this quarter, a female **native**

becomes widow at her 30th years of age. The native both male and female will be a physician, pharmacist or a surgeon.

**IIIrd quarter (153 JO degree to 156.40 degree):** When ascendant falls in Uttara-Bhadrapada with Mars in this quarter, a female native becomes widow at her 44th years of age. Male native with this comination may lose his wife when he is 40 years of age. These natives will have to struggle hard before attaining success in the respective fields.

**IVth quarter (156.40 degree to 160.00 degree):** He is obstinate and hasty. Suffers from nervous beakdown. If Saturn aspects Mars in this quarter, the native may even suffer from lunacy, cancer or hysteria. Happiness in the family front also is a remote question.

MERCURY

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results of aspects already mentioned in the case of Ardra Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter (146.40 degree to 150.00 degree):** The native will be a finance or accounts executive with government organisations. He will have knowledge of astrology and astronomy. In some cases, if Moon aspects, he may be a chemical engineer.

**Hnd quarter (150.00 degree to 153 JO degree):** He may be an accounts or finance executive or a teacher in the commerce subjects. He may earn as a writer of religious books. Building contractor or a civil engineer.

**IIIrd quarter (153 JO degree to 156.40 degree):** He has many noble qualities. He is learned and liberal. Takes up job in tourism connected industry or hotel industry. With Moon aspecting, he may be a chemical engineer and with Mars aspecting a civil engineer.

**IVth quarter (156.40 degree to 160.00 degree):** He is resourceful. Initially he may be employed as an accountant or finance executive but after his 45th years of age, he may leave service and take up some other job, preferably as an astrologer or as a writer of religious books.

**JUPITER**

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Ardra Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter (146.40 degree to 150.00 degree): If ascendant is in Pushya and Jupiter, Mars and Saturn are placed in this quarter with Rahu in Hasta, danger will come to his brother. The native will be indulging in heavy speculative business.

Hnd quarter (150.00 degree to **153** JO degree): If this quarter is also the ascendant **with** Rahu in Revati, there **will** be **a mark** on the left hand. The native will **earn**. through literary pursuits, speculation. May suffer from bowels.

**IIIrd** quarter (153 JO degree to 156.40 degree): Jupiter in this quarter and Mars, Saturn, Rahu and Sun in Cravana will cause danger to his sons. In the case of female native, if this quarter is ascendant and Mercury is also placed here with Jupiter, Mars in Cravana Nakshatra, Moon in Pushya, even if she is born in a very poor family, will marry a richest man. It is certain.

IVth quarter (156.40 degree to 160.00 degree): Attains a high political position. Surrounded by worldly paraphernalia and becomes very famous. Good children and a number of good friends. Suffers from heart trouble or jaundice.

VENUS

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results" of aspects already mentioned in the case of Ardra Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter (146.40 degree to 150.00 degree): Male native gets wealth through a woman. Most beautiful wife and few children. He is sober and sympathetic and helpful to others.

**IInd** quarter (150.00 degree to 153 JO degree): If ascendant also falls in this quarter and Rahu is placed in Revati, there will be a mark either in his body or left ear. The native is always financially in a tight corner. He cannot enjoy a happy married life due to stupidity of his wife. Engages in the business of selling medicine or as an agriculturist.

**IIIrd** quarter (153 JO degree to 156.40 degree): If Mars is placed in Uttara-Bhadrapada with Venus in this quarter, death of wife will take place. He will have more daughters. Does not marry second time. However, he will have illicit relation with other ladies.

**IVth quarter (156.40 degree to 160.00 degree):** Placement of Venus in this quarter results in mixed and unpredictive events. In some cases, the native enjoys a high position with complete marital harmony and in some cases, the native suffers too much in the hands of his wife and is poor.

**SATURN**

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results of aspects **already** mentioned in the cae of Ardra Nakshatra.

**Ist qauarter (146.40 degree to 150.00 degree): If** ascendant falls here, Moon and Rahu are placed in Uttara- **Bhadrapada,** Mars and Kethu in Hasta, the mother of the native will die within 7 years of the native and at the time of delivery of her third child. The native have only one brother. With the above combination if Venus is placed in Rohini, brother of the native will be settled in foreign countries and the native derives much benefit from him.

**Hnd quarter (150.00 degre to 153 JO degree): If** ascendant falls in **Uttara-Bhadrapada** with Saturn in this **Nakshatra,** a female native born as extremely beautiful, will have grey hair after her 25th years of age and completely change her appearance. Hence it is advisable that marriage of such native must be done before her 22nd years of age. Otherwise, there may not be any possibility of marriage.

**IIIrd quarter (153 JO degree to 156.40 degree):** If ascendant falls in Uttara-Bhadrapada with Saturn in this quarter, husband of a female native will always be sick. He is interested in occultism and search for the hidden ancient sciences.

**IVth quarter (156.40 degree to 160.00 degree):** According to Varaha Mihira's Brihat Jataka, the native with Saturn in this quarter will be childless, poor, unhappy, not knowing painting, protective officer and chief man. He will be lord of evil groups.

**RAHU**

**Ist quarter (146.40 degree to 150.00 degree):** The native has a black mole in the neck. He is dishonest and poor. He may indulge in stealing others wealth and money. He may die due to some fatal accidents.

**Hnd quarter (150.00 degree to 153.20 degree):** Highly **ambitious,**

stable and systematic. He may gain lot of money through speculation and other unlawful activities. He cannot lead a good married life.

**IIIrd** quarter (153J0 degree to 156.40 degree): The native has generally a late marriage. Faces heavy loss of wealth. Indulges in excess sexual acts and suffers from veneral diseases..

IVth quarter (156.40 degree to 160.00 degree): He is poverty striken and dishonest. Cause danger or trouble to his maternal uncle. He may meet with some serious accident which may cause disability to certain parts of his body.

KETHU

**Ist** quarter (146.40 degree to 150.00 degree): This position is somewhat a good one. The native is endowed with wealth, health and resonably good marital life. He will have only daughters. Suffers from asthma or lung or liver problems.

Hnd quarter (150.00 degree to **153** JO degree): He has a revengeful attitude. He may gain much wealth through his wife and she may not survive long.

**IIIrd** quarter (153 JO degree to 156.40 degree): Reasonably learned. Has interest in occultism, astrology or astronomy. Employment as a clerk, typist or steno-typist. He may get an unexpected jump in his profession after his 40th years of age.

IVth quarter (156.40 degree to 160.00 degree): The native is advised not to drive any vehicle as he is liable to frequent accidents. Has a government job. If several other planets afflicts Kethu in this quarter, the native may leave the job and start some business where he **will** have to incur heavy loss.

Those born in this Nakshatra should not have any dealings or relationship with those **born** in **Citra, Vicakha,** Purvaa-Bhadra-Pada and Punarvasu Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of this Nakshatra is Sun, followed by **Moon,** Mars, Jupiter, Saturn and Mercury in the respective order.

### III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Uttara-Phalguni Nakshatra

Placement of Jupiter in 10.40 degree of Uttara Phalguni (154.00 degree of the Orbit) and placement of Moon in 7.40 degree of Purva-Phalguni (151.00 degree of the Orbit) is deadly for the native. Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration, curtails the longivity of the native unless Venus aspects. No auspicious work should be undertaken when these planets transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever Moon and Jupiter transit the respective degrees mentioned above.

### IV. Remedial measures

1) Panna **( Emerrald)** of 7 Ratis may be got fixed in the gold ring and worn in the 2nd (Saturn) finger on Wednesday between 3 hours from Sunrise.
2) Recite mantra no.24. & 28.

# CHAPTER 13

# HASTA

The 13th zodiacal extension from 160.00 degree to 173.20 degree is called Hasta Nakshatra; corresponding to the 'Al-Auwa' ( the barking dog ) of the Arab Manzil; 'Corvi' of the Greeks; 'Chin' of the Chinese Sieu. Hasta means the hand. Hasta Nakshatra consists of 5 stars resembling to the five fingers.

The presiding deity of this Nakshatra is Aditya (Sun). According to Vishnu Purana, Aditi, daughter of Dakshandh is given in marriage to Rishi Kashyap by whom she has 12 sons called 'Adityas'. Sun is one of the 12 sons of Aditi. According to another version, earth came into being out of the chaos when Lord Indra, theKing of gods and the god of rain separated heaven from earth. The Sun rose from the naval of earth and separated three worlds; Heaven, Earth and their intervening space called Akash or Ether.

## I. General results of being born in Hasta Nakshatra

Like Pushya Nakshatra, there is pada dosha (affliction due to birth in specific quarter of the Nakshatra ) for Hasta Nakshatra also. Those born in the first quarter ( 0.00 degree to 3.20 degree) will cause danger to the father, those born in second quarter ( 3.20 degree to 6.40 degree ) will cause danger to the uncle (mother's brother), those born in third quarter ( 6.40 degree to 10.00 degree) will cause danger to self and those born in fourth quarter ( 10.00 degree to 13.20 degree) will cause danger to mother. However, these adverse results cannot be straightaway applied. Week days and titi also must be taken into account before prediction is made.

### A Male natives

**1. Physical features:** The native is tall and stout. Mixed colour with short hands comparing to the body structure. There will be a scar mark on the upper right hand or beneath the shoulder.

**2. Character and general events:** The native will have a calm nature. There is a peculiarity while he is smiling i.e. his sweet smile has the magnetic power to attract ohters. This inherent quality produces a

vibration on others and it becomes difficult to leave the native once such acquaintance takes place. He can easily get respect and honour from the public. He is always in readiness to help the needy for nothing in return. He does not like to deceive others even if it costs him his life. In spite of this good quality, the reward he gets ikn return is nothing but criticism and opposition. He does not believe in a posh living.

Unlike other Nakshatra born persons, the life of Hasta native is full of frequent ups and downs. At one moment he rises to the top and another moment he falls to the bottom whether **in** the professional field or in the mental world. In other words, luck and unluck comes to them without intimation. Hence we cannot categorise him as a permanent poor or wealthy. When he enters in a particular field and starts gaining the object, reversal is already in store for him. While tries to get out of such reversal with his own effort, helps comes to him from the unexpected quarters and he achieves medium success in the undertaking. It may appear that there is some hidden curse on the native as otherwise, the sincerity and hard work which he shows in every work, should have given him a wonderful boost.

While the native does not want to cause any trouble to others, once he is hurt, he will always be in search of revenge, but at the same time takes consolation in the feets of god by thinking that let god give him the punishment and he slowly withdraws from the scene of conflit.

3. Education, sources of **earning/profession** : **In** the work field, he keeps strict discipline. Normally employment in a subordinate level is not fit for him. Only very few cases where the Hasta native is working in a low level job has been found. Most of the cases either they are engaged in business or in a high position in the industries.

Hasta native even with a preliminary academic background will possess excellent **alround** knowledge. He will show to the world that he is not behind anybody on any matter. He is a good adviser as he has the capacity to intervene and settle various disputed matters. Lot of responsibilities will have to be undertaken by him before he can climb one step of ladder of success.

Period upto his 30th years of age will bring in unexpected **circumstan**tial changes both in the family front as well as in the academic and

professional or business field. Period between 30 to 42 years of his age will be his golden period, when the native can settled down in his life. If the native lives beyond 64 years of age, there will be remarkable accumulation of wealth and abound success in the business field.

4. Family **life :** He is able to enjoy an idle married life, eventhough occasional friction as is expected in a family will defenitly be there. His wife will be a homely lady with all qood qialities expected from a house wife. One of the hidden factors noticed in the wife of a hasta native is that she may indulge in homo-sexual activities in her youth period.

5. Health : He is prone to have severe cough and cold, frequent emanation of water from the nose and clotting of such fluid, asthama or cynos.

B. Female natives:

Female natives born in Hasta Nakshatra also will enjoy more or less the same results as mentioned for a male native born in Hasta native. In addition, they will also enjoy the following results:

1. Physical features : Her eyes and ears will be extremelyh beautiful and entirely different from those born in other Nakshatras. A typical shoulder. Very attractive with soft body.

2. Character and general **events :** She will have the inherent shyness of a female sex. While she will respect the elders, she may not like to live like a slave. She will not hesitate to express her views openly. She is not bothered about the outcome of such expression. Hence she is subjected to **enemity** from her relatives. If she curbs the tendency of open expression of her views she can attain good amount of success in the family front and enjoy her life in full.

3. Education, sources of **earning/profession** : In most of the cases, hasta female is not employed mainly due to good financial stability of her parents as well as her husband. In some cases it has been noticed that hasta female, if born in a poor family is employed in the agricultural field and in the construction activities.

4. Family **life :** For marital harmony and long life of her husband, she should not marry a boy born in Mula Nakshatra. She can enjoy a happy married life. Her husband will be wealthy and loving. She can enjoy

good benefit from her children. First will be a son and followed by two daughters.

5. **Health :** Her health will generally be good. However, she **may** have high blood pressure and twisting of veins, asthama in her old age.

II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Hasta Nakshatra

SUN

**If Sun** in this Nakshatra is aspected by Moon, the native will live away from his birth place and cannot earn much wealth, will be troubled by his relatives; if Mars aspects, the native is lazy and his enemies will create problems to him; if Mercury aspects, he cannot enjoy much benefits but his children gets all out support from the government; if Jupiter aspects, he becomes expert in occult sciences, likes freedom and not maintain good relation with his wife and children; if Venus aspects, the native is normally a resident in foreign land and earns wealth; if Saturn aspects, he will indulge in sexual dealings with many.

**Ist** quarter **( 160.00** degree to 163 JO **degree ) :** In the case of a female native, marriage does not take place upto 35 years, if Venus is also placed here. Male native may be employed as engineer, consultant or a contractor. He may suffer from abdominal diseases or intestinal trouble.

Hnd quarter **( 163** JO degree to 166.40 **degree ) :** The native may be employed as a Clerk or as Accountant. Suffers from typhoid, cough and cold. It has been seen that if Venus is also with the Sun in this quarter, the native suffers from frequent nervous break down and the cause will be his wife.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 166.40** degree to 170.00 degree ) : In the case of a female native, marriage does not take place upto 35 years of age, if Venus is also placed here. The native is highly learned and may take up the job of a teacher or preacher of religion. Suffrs from abdominal disease.

IVth quarter **( 170.00** degree to 173 JO **degree ) :** He may earn as a writer or interpreter. If there is nc aspect of any planet, he may be a postman. He may suffer from ulcer in the mouth or **stomach.**

MOON

If Moon in this Nakshatra is aspected by **Sun,** the native is well behaved and learned but poor; if Mars aspects, the native is intelligent, expert in various sciences and wealthy, if Mercury aspects, the native gets good **help** from the employer or government; if Jupiter aspects, the native becomes famous due to his academic excellance; if Venus aspects, he will take up a medical profession; if Saturn aspects, he is buereft of comfort, money and wife.

**Ist** quarter **( 160.00** degree to 163 JO degree ): With Revati becoming the ascendant, a female natie will be endowed with good clothes, beautiful countenance equal to the goddess **Lakshmi.** The house where she **is** born and where she will be married will be blessed with abundant grace of goddess Lakshmi i.e. wealth will start pouring in.

**Hnd quarter ( 163 JO degree to 166.40 degree )** : When Mars, Saturn, Rahu and Sun are placed in **Revati,** a female native becomes widow. Trouble in the intestine and **also** in the breast. The native will be addicted to intoxicating material. Unless he foregoes such material, he is prone to suffer from tuberculosis or cancer.

**IIIrd quarter ( 166.40 degree to 170.00 degree** ): This position is suitable **for** marine engineers or persons dealing with weather forecasts particularly when Mars is also placed here. **He** may suffer from bleeding piles or ulcer in intestines. If in business he may be in some agency business.

**IVth quarter ( 170.00 degree to 173 JO degree )** : If Jupiter is also placed here, the native is prone to cancer. The native may be in the book writing or publishing line. Some may deal in chemicals or watery products.

**MARS**

If Mars in this Nakshatra is aspected bu Sun, the native will have courage and wealth, interested in travelling; if Moon aspects, the native may be employed in a security organisation or police department and enjoys the company of good ladies; if Mercury aspects, he is expert in mathematics, may be a poet but speaks utter he when the situation warrants; if Jupiter aspects, faces much problem in foreign land initially

but after his 40 years of age, attains a good position and becomes happy, if Venus aspects, spends most of his time in the company of women and will be wealthy, if Saturn aspects, cunning and lazy.

**Ist** quarter ( 160.00 degree to 163 JO degree ) : The native may be employed in the government department as clerk, typist or accountant in the initial stages. He will rise to a reasonable middle level position after his 35th years of age. Suffers from ulcer in the intestine requiring surgical operation.

Hnd quarter **( 163** JO degree to 166.40 **degree ) :** Employed in the job connected with sea, may join navy or in the shipping line. Female native will be a physician or a surgeon. Good private secretaries are also seen. Suffers from menstrual trouble in the case of female native and male native suffers from acute piles or irritation near the anus.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 166.40** degree to 170.00 degree ) : The native may be connected with printing or typing job. If with Venus, he may be in the textile line. Suffers from Asthama, bronchitis or paralysis.

**Ivth** quarter **( 170.00** degree to 173 JO degree): Always mentally alert. If Jupiter also joins, the native accumulates much wealth. Earns money as a publisher, accountant or finance executive.

MERCURY

If Mercury in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, the native enjoys much benefit from the government, attains a high position and will be truthful; if Moon aspects, he is talkative but in sweet style, hot tempered and employed in the service of the government; if Mars aspects, he will have attrractive personality, master of several arts; If Jupiter aspects, the native is endowed with all the virtues, will be courageous and become a person equal to a king or minister; if Venus aspects, he may be a representative of his employer, enemies suffers defeat in his hands and very able; if Saturn aspects, the native is hard working and gets the results immediately.

**Ist** quarter **( 160.00** degree to 163 JO **degree ) :** When ascendant also falls in this quarter with Mercury here, Jupiter, Sun and Mars in Revati, Saturn in Pushya, Venus in Purva-Ashadha, the native is definitely either a King or President or Prime-Minister and will conquer the

world. Placement of Mercury alone will confer medium wealth and health.

Hnd quarter **( 163** JO degree to 166.40 **degree ) :** If ascendant falls in Revati, there will be several wives for the husband of a female native and her husband will be engaged in the conduct of various religious rites. However, she **will** be blessed with beauty, happiness, ornaments in abundance.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 166.40** degree to 170.00 degree ) : Normally position of Mercury in this quarter is suitable for good accounts or finance executive. If with **Sun,** the native will be a good astroler and earns money out of writing articles or books on astrology or religion.

IVth quarter **( 170.00** degree to 173 JO **degree ) :** The native does not take care of his diet resulting in unexpected intestinal or abdominal problems. He may be in the government service or public sector in the capacity of typist, **clerk, accountant,** accounts and finance executive.

JUPITER

If Jupiter in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, the native is blessed **with** good children, wife, wealth and respected by his **relatives;** if Moon aspects, good manner, looks after several villages and towns and becomes famous; if Mars aspects, the native may join defence and after several reversals attains success in his work field; if Mercury aspects, enjoys good family life, an expert in astrology and soft spoken; if Venus aspects, the native is poor and suffers **in** the hands of women, if Saturn aspects, lot of benefits will be derived from the government and takes up some political assignment.

**Ist** quarter ( 160.00 degree to 163J0 degree ) : If ascendant is Revati,with Jupiter in this quarter, a female native **will** be endowed with virtues, religious spirit, looks after her husband very well and will treat him like god, will be wealthy. A male native with this combination will attain a high position in the government as a finance or accounts executive.

**IInd** quarter **( 163** JO degree to 166.40 degree ) : The native may join navy or shipping industry. If in business deals with cloth. If Venus aspects, he may be a textile industrialist and with Rahu and the aspect

of Venus, a **textile** worker.

**IIIrd quarter ( 166.40 degree to 170.00 degree )** : The native is endowed with **health,** wealth and good wife. This is the position for a good engineering profession or as an architect.

**IVth quarter ( 170.00 degree to 173 JO degree )** : The native suffers from bleeding piles or ulcer in the intestines. Good mechanical engineers. He may also be associated with printing or publishing **industries.**

VENUS

If Venus in this Nakshatra is aspected by **Sun,** the native may be associated with defence of a country and attains a very high position; if Moon aspects, **eats** good food, wears good **cloth,** black complexioned with thick harir; if Mars aspects, the native is lucky in all respects; if **Jupier** aspects, gets high **education,** have many servants but his family life is full of troubles; if Mercury aspects, he is learned and wealthy; if Saturn aspects, the native suffers from several deceits and is humiliated by all and always in a sorroful state.

**Ist quarter ( 160.00 degree to 163 JO degree ) :** The native **is** very active and will have good health. However as he is interested more in the sweet **dishes,** he is prone to suffer from sugar connected diseases. Employment as typist or a salesman dealing with chemicals or medicine. Cannot enjoy a happy married life.

**Hnd quarter ( 163 JO degree to 166.40 degree** ): The native will have two wives. He will show more interest in other ladies than in **his** own wife. If Saturn aspects, there may be divorce or separation or death of his first wife.

**IIIrd quarter ( 166.40 degree to 170.00 degree ) :** The native may be employed in the textile industry or he may be a cloth merchant. Excessive intake of sweet dishes. However, this native may not suffer from sugar connected diseases till his 55 years of age.

**IVth quarter ( 170.00 degree to 173 JO degree ) :** Addicted to drinks and due to this his stomach gets upset and undergoes abdominal operation. Indulges in excess sexual enjoyment and suffers from veneral disease.

SATURN

If Saturn in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, he cannot enjoy his life, always interested in the company of bad people; if Moon aspects, he will have attractive personality, enjoys power and fame from the **government, incharge** of several women; if Mars aspects, he is intelligent and expert in sastras and other old sciences; if Mercury aspects, the native is expert in warfare, intelligent and wealthy; if Jupiter aspects, dependent on his employer or government, good qualities, respected by the public and wealthy, if Venus aspects, he may be a goldsmith or engaged in buiying and selling gold or gold ornaments.

**Ist** quarter ( 160.00 degree to 163 JO degree ): Acute constipation and flatulence have been noticed in the native. He may earn income from the job or dealings with the railways or marine products.

Hnd quarter **( 163.20** degree to 166.40 degree ) : Ascendant being **Purva-Bhadrapada,** a female native will have a **sikly** husband. Male native with this combination will have a wife with frequent menstrual problems.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 166.40** degree to 170.00 degree ) : The native may suffer from the diseases caused by tapeworm or roundworm. He may earn as a writer or publisher. If in business earns out of leather products.

IVth quarter **( 170.00** degree to 173 JO **degree ) :** The native is selfish and cunning. Commits forgery, theft and does black market. He may suffer from the diseases connected with tape or round worms. In some natives, good mathematical ability **has** been noticed. But such ability is not **used** in the right direction. It is only for **a show** and not for practical utility.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter **( 160.00** degree to 163 JO degree ) : Native has a good technical education. If Saturn joins, there may be a set back in his profession at the age of 55 years of age. He cannot also expect the entitled promotion in time.

Hnd quarter **( 163** JO degree to 166.40 degree ) : The native may be employed in transport connected industry. He may also be **in** the

government in the revenue collecting department and will pocket large amount by way of bribe.

**IIIrd quarter ( 166.40 degree to 170.00 degree ) :** Ascendant being Catabhishaj, a female native will have excess sexual disposition and will run after other men and will be a black spot in her family. Male native may be engaged in business connected with leather.

**IVth quarter ( 170.00 degree to 173 JO degree ) :** Position of Rahu in this quarter is not at all good. The native is **cunning,** arrogant, trouble shooter, a thief, utters only lie. Mostly such natives are employed in menial jobs. Suffers from veneral diseases.

**KETHU**

**Ist quarter ( 160.00 degree to 163 JO degree ) :** The native may suffer from some sort of diarrhoe due to food poisoning. Employed as typist, clerk or accountant. With **Venus,** the native is very poor and illiterate and does house-hold job i.e. as a servant.

**Hnd quarter ( 163 JO degree to 166.40 degree ) :** The native has a very poor memory. Frequent nervous breakdown. Suffers from **piles,** tuberculosis or cancer.

**IIIrd quarter ( 166.40 degree to 170.00 degree** ) : He may be highly educated and employed in a good capacity in the government. Initially the native will **join** in a very low capacity. If with Mars, he rises suddenly to a very high position. Leads a happy married life. With Mars, the native will have two children only.

**IVth quarter ( 170.00 degree to 173J0 degree** ): This is also good position for Kethu. If Jupiter also is here, the native will enormously as a writer or publisher. He may also be employed in some government organisation as an accounts or finance executive.

Those born in Hasta Nakshatra should not have any dealings with those born in Svati, **Anuradha, Mula,** Bharani, and Punarvasu Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of Hasta Nakshatra is **Moon,** followed by **Mars,** Rahu, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury, Kethu and Venus in the respective order.

### III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Hasta Nakshatra

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Hasta Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Venus - 3.00 degree of Hasta (163.00 degree of the Orbit)
Saturn - 6.00 degree of Hasta (166.00 degree of the Orbit)
Mercury - 8.00 degree of Hasta ( 168.00 degree of the Orbit )
Kethu - 12.00 degree of Hasta (172.00 degree of the Orbit)
Rahu - 13.00 degree of Hasta ( 173.00 degree of the Orbit)

It would be seen from the above that birth taking place in the above mentioined planetary configuration is deadly for the native and curtails the longivity of the native unless a Strong Jupiter or Sun aspects. No auspicious work shoiuld be undertaken when the planets mentioned above transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever these planets transit the above deadly degrees.

### IV. Remedial measures

I) Emerald (Panna) of 7 Rattis fixed in gold ring may be worn in 2nd finger on Wednesday morning.

2) Recite mantra No.24

# CHAPTER 14

## CITRA (CHITRA)

The 14th zodiacal extension from 173.20 degree to 186.40 degree is called Citra Nakshatra; corresponding to 'As- **Simak'** of the Arab Manzil; 'Virginis or Spica' **of the** Greeks; 'Kio' **of the Chines** Sieu. Citra means 'brilliant'. Citra Nakshatra appears like a pearl and some times as a lamp. Citra is also known as **the** ' Star of **Prosperity'.**

The presiding deity **of the** Citra Nakshatra **is 'Tvashtav'** (Visvakarma) the architect.

I. General results of being born in Citra Nakshatra:

A Male natives

1. Physical **features :** He has **a** lean body. In some cases where Jupiter or Sun is more powerful than the Moon, it is noticed that Citra born people have stout and **tall** body. He can be recognised or identified even from a crowd of hundreds of people through his magnificent dealings and expressions.

2. Character and general **events : He** is very very intelligent and peace loving. When Saturn afflicts Moon i.e. either by way of aspect from exactly 180.00 degree to 185.00 degree of the zodiac or Saturn is in conjunction with the Moon, it is seen that such native is very cunning and unkind to all. He will not hesitate to go to any extreme for the sake of selfish benefits.

There is a hidden inherent godly gift for this Nakshatra born i.e. the ideas or opinion or advice expressed by him would initially appear to be a sheer nonsense but later on the same idea or opinion or advice will only prevail upon. Thee is also an inherent gift of intuition. Hence he is the type of person who is very much fit for the Astrological profession where intuition is very much needed.

In some cases it is also noticed that the native quite often see a lot of dreams which are actually becoming true. This would indirectly indicate that a divine power is automatically installed in the brain of Citra born.

He is the type of person who is not bothered about the sentiments of others nor is he selfish to others. But in spite of this adament attitude his dealings with the poorer section of the society will be very cordial **and** full of kindness. Quite often he is mistaken by others that he is very **rude** and stingy. **He has** a tendency of giving reply **on** any matter without forethought and he wakes up at the eleventh hour and try to rectify his utterances when it is too late.

He has to confront his enemies at every step but he is capable of escaping any consipiracy. He has soft corner for the down trodden people and he devotes his time and energy for the uplift of this section **of the** society. But one **of the** hidden factors is that initially his approach to the down trodden will be without any selfish motive, which later on culminates into selfish motive. It is more particularly so when Saturn aspects Mars from the 180 degree to 187 degree of the zodiac.

3. Education, sources of **income/profession :** Obstacles in the life is not a hurdle for the advancement for him. He can overtake all these hurdles with his courage and hardwork. He will not be leading a comfortable life upto the age of 32 years. Period between 33 years and 54 years of age will be his golden period.

One of the redeeming features of Citra born is that he gets help and reward from unexpected quarters without putting much effort. From several horoscopes examined by me, it is seen that the age of **22,27,30,36,39,43** and 48 years of age will be very bad in all respect. If Sun and Moon are placed together in this Nakshatra, the native may **earn** as a sculptor or mechanic or as a factory employee. If Jupiter joins, the native **will** be in the political arena and with Mercury the native may be an engineer or a textile technologist.

**4. Family life :** While on the one hand he sincerely loves his co-borns and parents, on the other hand he suspects the activities of the co-borns and parents. Citra bora cannot, in most of the cases enjoy the benefit, love and affection from his father. It is also noticed that the father of the native leads a separated life or if Sun is afflicted by Saturn death of the father at an early age of the native is also not ruled out. In any case, he has a life away from his father. One of the points noticed is that his father in spite of separation from the native have some distinct identity of his own i.e. will be famous or known in a particular field. He is more

attached to the mother and enjoy benefits from the maternal side.

There is a saying that the Citra born cannot stay in the house where he is born. Either the native will leave the house and settle down somewhere else or the house he is bora itself will be sold or destroyed. In other words, he **will** be settling **down** in an unknown and distant place away from his native house.

Normally he cannot enjoy a happy married life. When we say a happy married life, while the marriage will be stable the relationship between the couples will not be cordial leading to frequent friction on small matters. Placement of **Mars** or Saturn or **both** in Cravishta **(Dhanishta)** or Catabhishaj or Pushya will kill his wife early. If Saturn is well aspected by Jupiter and Mars aspected by Jupiter or Sun will give positive results i.e. moderate happy married life with intelligent and well to do children. However, he has to shoulder lot of responsibilities and face lot of criticisms throughout his Me.

**5. Health :** Inflammation of kidney and bladder, brain fever, diseases connected with worms. Abdominal tumours or appendicitis also have been noticed.

**B. Female natives**

Females born in this Nakshatra will also equally enjoy the same results mentioned above for the male natives, except that the females are more subjected to the hands of unlucky fate.

**1. Physical features** : She has a beautiful envious body. She will be **tall** with equally matched fleshy body. While she has natural long hair, she in the modern world, will have a cut hair.

**2. Character and general** events : Her eagerness for excess of freedom **and** irrespectable behaviour make problems still complicated. She is proud for no merits. Avaricious and sinful, laziness. She will have very few friends. Commits sinful deeds.

3. Education, sources of **earning/profession** : She will have her education in science subjects. She may be a nurse or a model or a film actress. If Planets are not well or moderately placed, she may be employed in agricultural field.

**4. Family life :** Unless the horoscope of a female native is compared properly there is likelyhood of death of the partner, divorce or complete absence of pleasure from the husband. In some cases, childlessness is also noticed. She is advised to observe the remedial measures mentioned at the end of this chapter for **a** happy existence.

**5. Health** : Inflammation of uterus, brain fever, severe pain in the **head,** ulcers. If first menses appears in a female in this Nakshatra, she **will** be very passionate, **polite** manners **and** believes **in** enjoying **the** life.

**II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Citra Nakshatra**

SUN

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mrgacirsha Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter ( 173 JO degree to 176.40 degree)**: An expert mechanic. Wife has an upper hand over him. Wealthy. If the ascendant falls in Svati or Vicaka or Aclesha, may cause Balarishta ( child mortality) unless Jupiter aspects. Such native will destroy the wealth of his father.

**IInd quarter (176.40 degree to 180.00 degree)**: He will be engaged in the business of drugs, chemicals or intoxicant things. If this segment also happens to be the ascendant, his longivity is doubtful. He may suffer from cancer.

**IIIrd quarter (180.00 degree to 183J0 degree )** : His physical appearance **will** be akin to that of a female, highly learned and will be a priest or persons looking after the **welfare** of gods.

**IVth quarter ( 183 JO degree to 186.40 degree)**: An expert mechanic in automobile. If Jupiter aspects, the native attains distinction in the field of scientific research or automobile engineering. He will be devoted to the acquisition of money.

MOON

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mrgacirsha Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter** (173 JO **degree** to **176.40 degree)**: He has bent shoulders and hands, sweet speaker. Passionate. He has two female children. Expert in various arts. Frequent quarrels among brothers. Death may

be due to quadrupeds of various kinds or due to some weapons.

**Hnd quarter ( 176.40 degree to 180.00 degree):** He is truthful and charitable. He fives in foreign places. He has two female children. **Billious** complaints. If this quarter is also the ascendant with Sun and Mars also placed here, the native **will** suffer from epilepsy. Period upto 4 years of age will be very critical as far as health is concerned.

**IIIrd quarter ( 180.00 degree to 183J0 degree)** : He is learned in sastras **and** is intelligent, calm speech. Burning sensation from diseases. Satisfied with small profits. Hot tempered. Windy and phlegmatic constitution. Enjoys good reputation. This position of Moon causes severe **affliction** to the father of the male native and to the mother of a female native.

**IVth quarter ( 183J0 degree to 186.40 degree)** : He is charitable. Travels frequently for his earning. Serves his parents and teachers with full devotion. However, he has to undergo several sorrows of life before attaining something.

**MARS**

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mrgacirsha Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter ( 173 JO degree to **176.40** degree) : If Sun, Moon and Jupiter are also placed here the death **of the** child will take place within 5 years. He is prone to gastro- enteritis, typhoid or hernia.

**Hnd quarter ( 176.40 degree to 180.00 degree)**: The native will speak in dejected tone. He may suffer from dysentary, cholera or hernia. This quarter being ascendant and Sun in opposition will cause ulcers of actute intensity.

**IIIrd quarter ( 180.00 degree to 183 JO degree)**: While the native will have moderate wealth earned out of his own effort, he will destroy inherited property through association of some mean women. He may suffer from kidney stones, hernia or nephritis.

**IVth quarter ( 183J0 degree to 186.40 degree)** : The native has medium type of academic education and may be employed as a clerk or typist or as a salesman. He may suffer from typhoid, kidney stone or

hernia.

MERCURY

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results **already** mentioned in the case of Mrgacirsha Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 173** JO degree to 176.40 **degree ) :** He will have virtues in abundance **and** will be protected from all calamities of life. However, he may suffer from gastric ulcer or asthama.

Hnd quarter **( 176.40** degree to 180.00 degree) : The native will be devoted to the acquisition of wealth and learning. He will also be religious and virtuous. Enjoys a happy married life. His wife may also be employed in a good position. He may suffer from actute breating trouble not leading to asthama or diarrhoea.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 180.00** degree to 183 JO **degree ) :** The native is highly learned in the field of engineering or mechanical field. Accumulates considerable wealth. He may suffer from lumbago, blood disorders, headache of severe intensity.

IVth quarter **( 183.20** degree to 186.40 degree): This position is not good for Mercury to occupy. He may be troubled by his relatives. Any help rendered to them will be found to be insufficient. The native may suffer from breast or lung cancer, blood disorders, urinary problems.

JUPITER

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mrgacirsha Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 173** JO degree to 176.40 degree): With Mars, Saturn and Moon also placed in this quarter, the death of the child takes place within 5 years. Jupiter alone, will cause intestinal disorders, jaundice, liver or lung infection. However, he may live long.

Hnd quarter ( 176.40 degree to 180.00 degree) : He will be surrounded by several friends. Lot of money will be spent on the comforts of his friends and ultimately his family suffers for want of money. He may suffers from jaundice and liver problem.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 180.00** degree to 183 JO **degree ) : He will** be healthy. Will have wealth, children and friends and will be popular. Mostly such

native will be employed as head of some scientific or teaching institution.

IVth quarter **( 183** JO degree to 186.40 degree): He will be energetic. If this quarter becomes the ascendant with Jupiter, the native will be long-lived, will have Untainted knowledge, wealth and beauty. He may suffer from skin eruptions or renal abscess or kidney trouble.

VENUS

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mrgacirsha Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 173** JO degree to 176.40 **degree ) :** He will follow courses of conduct prescribed for people lowest in the society. He will have good education, but nothing fruitful can be derived out of such education upto his 35th years of age.

Hnd quarter **( 176.40** degree to 180.00 **degree ) :** The native will be lovely in appearance, blessed with good wife and children and will be learned. He may suffer from diarrhoea, worms connected diseases. Undergoes much sufferings during childhood due to diarrhoea.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 180.00** degree to **183** JO **degree) : He will** be respected by the ruler and a leader of his clan or society. He **will** be an intellectual and wealthy person.

IVth quarter **( 183** JO degree to 186.40 degree): Self acquired property. Renowned and courageous. He will be a favourite of important personalities. Due to such association, most of his desires can be fulfilled.

SATURN

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mrgacirsha Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 173** JO degree to 176.40 degree) : Aspect of Mars will cause skin disease. He will have very little wealth and very few children.

Hnd quarter (176.40 degree to 180.00 degree): When ascendant also falls in this quarter with Mars and Mercury also placed here will cause mouth disease. He will always be in tight position as far as money is concerned.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 180.00 degree to **183** JO degree) : Ascendant being Purva-Ashadha with Moon in Acvini the native gets abundant wealth with kingly powers.

IVth quarter ( 183 JO degree to 186.40 degree) : One of the best position for the Saturn to occupy. The native is famous, respected by communities and wealthy. Honour as respect come to him without asking. He will get unexpected boost in his professional field.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter **( 173** JO degree to 176.40 **degree ) :** Mars also placed here will cause ear trouble. He will be cruel and without compassion or moral virtue.

Hnd quarter **( 176.40** degree to 180.00 **degree ) :** The native will **be very** valiant and rich. While he has always wealth in his pocket, marital happiness is scarce for him. This is primarily due to his excess sexual enjoyment with other women.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 180.00** degree to **183** JO degree ) : With Saturn and Mars, the native will suffer from acute ulcer problem leading to complicated operation. However, he will be blessed with good wife and children.

IVth quarter **( 183** JO degree to 186.40 **degree ) :** The native cannot enjoy a happy married life. Whereas, he will keep several women **in** captivity for his sexual pleasures and also for money.

KETHU

**Ist** quarter **( 173** JO degree to 176.40 degree ) : If Kethu is placed alone in this quarter, the native will have severe health problems and will be avarice.

Hnd quarter **( 176.40** degree to 180.00 degree): If ascendant also falls in this quarter and aspected by benefic planet, the person will have princely enjoyments. With other planets, the native will enjoy moderate results.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 180.00** degree to 183 JO **degree ) :** The native will have a sickly body and will be very much in a frustrated condition due to sickness. He may be employed in a factory dealing with chemicals or

steel.

**IVth quarter ( 183 JO degree to 186.40 degree ):** He will be wealthy and virtuous. One **of the** best positions for Kethu to occupy. Endowed **with** good wife and children after **his** 35th years of age. If marriage takes place earlier than 32 years of age, the native may divorce his first wife not due to his fault but due to the fault of his wife.

Those born in Citra Nakshatra should not have any dealings with those bora in **Vicaka, Jyeshtha, Purva-Ashadha,** Krttika and Pushya Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of Citra Nakshatra is Mars, followed by Rahu, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury, Kethu and Venus in the respective order.

## III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Citra Nakshatra

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Citra Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Sun - 0.40 degree of Citra **( 174.00** degree of the Orbit)
Mars - 4.40 degree of Citra ( 178.00 degree of the **Orbit )**
Venus - 10.40 degree of Citra (184.00 degree of the **Orbit )**
Saturn - 9.40 degree of Citra ( 183.00 degree of the **Orbit )**
Moon - 10.40 degree of **Citra ( 184.00 degre of** the Orbit)

It would be seen from the above that exact conjunction of Venus and Moon at 10.40 degree of Citra and placement of other planets in the degrees mentioned above are deadly for the native. Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary **configuration,** curtails the longivity of the native. No auspicious work should be undertaken when the planets mentioned above transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever these planets transit the above degrees of the zodiac.

## IV. Remedial measures

1) **Neelam** ( Blue Sapphire) of 3 Ratis fixed in gold or Panch-datu **ring** may be worn in the 4th (Mercury) finger on Saturday between 1.30 PM to 4.30 PM and Munga (Red Coral) of 9 Ratis fixed in Silver or Copper ring be worn on Tuesday between 10.30 AM to 1.30 PM.

2) Recite mantra No.28. & 36.

# CHAPTER 15

## SVATI (SWATI)

The 15th zodiacal extension from 186.40 degree to 200.00 degree is called Svati Nakshatra; corresponding to the **'Al-Ghafr'** (the covering) of the Arab Manzil; 'Bootis or Arcturus' of the Greeks; 'King' of the Chinese Sieu. Svati means 'Sword'. According to the Taittiriya Brah-**mana,** Svati is called 'Nishtya' meaning 'out cast'. Like Hasta Nakshatra Svati Nakshatra is a single star resembling to a coral bead or pearl.

The presiding deity of the Svati Nakshatra is Vayu (the wind god).

I. General results of being **born in Svati Nakshatra**

**A Male natives**

**1. Physical features :** One of the peculiar features of Svati **born** is that his under part of the feet will appear to be curved and the ankle risen. His feature is very attractive to the women folk. His body will be fleshy type.

**2. Character and general events** : He is a peace loving **person,** but adamant and independent. He does not like neither to swallow others property nor ready to part with his own property. He does not like criticism of his work. Once he loses temper, it will be very difficult to calm down. Hence for a better tomorrow it would be better if he uses his proper balance of mind.

He is willing to extend any helping hand to others provided his own freedom is not questioned. He keeps limit of respect to be given to others irrespective of the position or level of persons that is to say he is not hypocractical in giving respect. He is the best friend in need and worst enemy of the hated. He does not hesitate to take revenge on the persons who is against him. His childhood days **will** be full of problems. He initially tries to give protection and helping hand to the most dear and near ones but he changes his mind later on due to the unwanted criticism received from such persons.

3. **Education,** sources of **earning/profession** : **His** intelligence and capacity to do the work are excellent. He has to suffer, financially and

mentally, even if born in a wealthy family, till his 25th years of age. However, he cannot expect much progress and advancement in profession or business upto the age of 30 years. Thereafter he can have a golden period upto his 60 years of age.

The native will earn through the profession as Gold smith, traveller or drug seller. Moon with Venus, one will be an actor or dramatist or a textile worker; with **Mars,** the native may join defence (navy); with Mercury, one **may be** an astrologer or a translator; with Sun and Mars also placed in this Nakshatra, the native will be a mechanical engineer.

**4. Family life :** His married life will not be so much congenial. For the outsiders it would seem that they are the most adjustable couple but in reality they are not.

**5. Health :** Normally the native has a very good health. However, as every human being has to have certain diseases, he is also prone to diseases connected with the abdomen, heart, piles and arthritis.

**B. Female natives**

Females will enjoy a little different result than those mentioned above.

**1. Physical features :** She can be distinctively identified from the way of her walk because she is very slow in walking.

**2. Character and general events** : She is sympathetic and loving, virtuous and enjoys a very high social position. Fond of religious rites. She is truthful. Have many friedns. She will win over enemies. While most of the women folk prefer to wander, this native is not inclined to **do** so.

3. **Education, sources of earning/profession** : **In** case she takes up some employment she will attain much fame even beyond anticipation. As the fate would have it, while she does not like to travel, she is forced due to circumstances to accept a job where more travelling is involved.

**4. Family life :** She will have to act against her consciousness in regard to moral due to some peculiar circumstances and atmosphere prevalent in the family. However, she will enjoy complete satisfaction from her children. If she marries a Uttara-Ashadha boy, a number of

daughters will be born.

**5.** Health : Outwardly her health will look to be very good. But internal constitution is weak. She may suffer from bronchitis, asthma, breast pain, broken feet ankles and uterus trouble. If female native has her first menses on this Nakshatra, she becomes virtuous and faithful, have good children. Takes interest in mechanical profession, will be healthy and wealthy.

II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Svati Nakshatra

SUN

For results due to various planetary **aspects,** please see the results already mentioned in the case of Rohini Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 186.40** degree to 190.00 **degree) : He** is prone to Arthritis. If **no** other planets aspects, or conjunct, the native becomes a toddy seller, drunkard. If good aspect or conjunction takes place, the native is highly educated, intelligent and wealthy.

Hnd quarter ( 190.00 degree to 193 JO degree) : Sun alone in this segment makes the native a goldsmith, traveller or drug seller. When ascendant falls in Catabhishaj, right eye is affected.

**IIIrd** quarter **(193** JO degree to 196.40 degree): If ascendant falls in Revati and Sun and Saturn jointly occupy this qauarter, the child will live only for two months. Aspect of Saturn on Sun in this quarter causes eye diseases.

IVth quarter **( 196.40** degree **to** 200.00 degree): If ascendant is Acvini in the case of female native, she will leave her husband and she is hot-tempered. Male native has a daring personality.

MOON

If Moon in this Nakshatra is aspected by the **Sun,** Mars or Saturn severally, the native will be impotent; if aspected by Mercury, a person of king's status, if aspected by Jupiter, the native is a mint-master; if by Venus he will be a merchant.

**Ist** quarter **( 186.40** degree to 190.00 degree) : He is intelligent, fond of worshipping gods. Phlegmatic constitution. **His** neck is short **and** has deformed organs. He serves his parents and teachers with utmost

devotion.

**Hnd quarter ( 190.00 degree to 193 JO degree)**: He is **tall,** has long nose, weak organs. He is grateful to the persons who help him. He enjoys respect from his family members. However, he **will** be ruined by his own family members. A female native, without the aspect of a benefic planet loses her husband early.

**IIIrd quarter ( 193 JO degree to 196.40 degree)** : **A** very clever business man. He is rich and earns by frequent travel. He will enjoy a very high reputation through good deeds. Lives away from his family.

**IVth quarter ( 196.40 degree to 200.00 degree)**: A sickly body. Helps his relatives but he will be rejected by them. His death may take place in the hands of a leader or a relative or by snake bites. If Lagna also falls in this quarter, the native will earn huge wealth out of arts, crafts, or music, and is a person of **proud,** ambitious **nature desiring to be** held in high esteem and he will **truimp** over his opponents and may be a ruler.

**MARS**

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Rohini Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter ( 186.40 degree to 190.00 dedgree** ) : The native will set his mind on sensual enjoyment. He cannot be successful in any professional field due to his inconsistency and lack of sincerety in any work. **He** may earn by doing some petty business.

**Hnd quarter ( 190.00 degree to 193 JO degree ) :** If ascendant falls in Rohini and Saturn is also placed here with Mars, the native suffers from cancer.

**IIIrd quarter ( 193 JO degree to 196.40 degree ) :** The native will be cruel, daring. Wandering disposition. A very fickle and sickly person.

**IVth quarter ( 196.40 degree to 200.00 degree** ): While he may be employed in some government organisation, the native is not sincere in his work and faces some punishment. If in business he may deal with iron or steel or buying and selling of land and building.

MERCURY

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Rohini Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 186.40** degree to 190.00 degree ) : The native will be highly learned but cannot enjoy the wealth he has earned as most of his wealth **will** be spent on his own health. He is prone to have tuberculosis or water in the lungs or paralysis.

Hnd quarter **( 190.00** degree to **193** JO degree ) : **He** is liberal and will have good wife and childrfen. Respects elders.

He will be favourite of his superiors if in employment. If in business, the native will be respected by his employees due to his kind disposition.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 193** JO degree to 196.40 degree ) : If Venus is also joined in this quarter, the native may take up the profession of a doctor or a dealer in medicines.

IVth quarter **( 196.40** degree to 200.00 **degree )** : The native may be an aeronautical engineer or a space scientist if Venus aspectsMercury in this quarter. Otherwise, even with highly academic background, the native may take the profession as an ordinary teacher.

JUPITER

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Rohini Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 186.40** degree to 190.00 **degree )** : The native is healthy. Acquires considerable wealth, becomes popular. Have good children. He is subjected to frequent family friction.

Hnd quarter ( 190.00 degree to 193 JO degree ) : One of the best positions for Jupiter to occupy. The native is endowed with good education, health and family. He may take up the job as an adviser.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 193** JO degree to 196.40 **degree ) :** Like Jupiter in **IInd** quarter, the native will be endowed with all the comforts of life with the exception that the native in most of the cases has been found to be involved in industrial undertakings either as a head of that industry or

owner of that industry.

IVth quarter ( 196.40 degree to 200.00 degree ): If Venus is also placed here, the native will attain a good position in the medical field and earn name and fame.

VENUS

For results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Rohini Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 186.40** degree to 190.00 degree ): Self acquired property, renowned and courageous. He is prone to asthama, cholera or watery diseases.

Hnd quarter **( 190.00** degree to **193** JO degree ) : He will be served and surrounded by bad women. He will spent most of his earning on such ladies. In the end family suffers. He must curb this tendency for a happy existence.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 193** JO degree to 196.40 **degree ) :** The native may be employed as a clerk or typist or as a stenographer. If Saturn is also placed here, eye disease.

IVth quarter **( 196.40** degree to 200.00 **degree ) :** The native may join some defence or security **organisations,** where he will attain name and fame due to his merit. Some sort of disability or fracture in the knees due to accident has been noticed in some cases.

SATURN

For results due to various planetary **aspects,** please see the results already metnioned in the case of Rohini Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **(186** JO degree to 190.00 **degree ) : He** is famous, respected by his communities. He is one among a thousand in his village and wealthy. He will have stinking nostrils, suffer from fistula and have a defective limb. These results are certain if ascendant also falls in this quarter.

Hnd quarter **( 190.00** degree to **193** JO **degree ):** Mars **and,** Sun and Saturn together in this quarter with Catabhishaj ascendant will kill the child within a month. Saturn alone will make the native very hard working and moderate income.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 193 JO degree to 196.40 degree ) : Ascendant being Revati, Saturn, Sun and Moon placed here, the person will die at his 29th year. Saturn alone will lift the native from a low position to the top.

IVth quarter ( 196.40 degree to 200.00 degree ) : The native will be the leader of a community, town or village. If with Venus, the native will become a minister or equal in position.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter ( 186 JO degree to 190.00 degree ) : The native will be cruel, without compassion or moral virtue and may suffer from frequent ailments of various types.

Hnd quarter ( 190.00 degree to 193JO degree): The native is poor and is not interested in any good or bad work i.e. an idler.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 193 JO degree to 196.40 degree ) : He has a slim structure, bold, voracious eater, windy complaints. He will have acute intestinal problems mainly due to indigestion.

IVth quarter ( 196.40 degree to 200.00 degree ): He will earn out of butter or milk products. He has helping tendency. In some cases, it has been noticed that the natie becomes lame sometime after birth.

KETHU

**Ist** quarter ( 186 JO degree to 190.00 degree ) : He has a good longivity. Takes keen interest in dancing and music. He is learned in various sastras.

**IInd** quarter ( 190.00 degree to 193 JO degree): He is good in public relations, too much attached to wome, lowly placed in life in other words devoid of wealth.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 193 JO degree to 196.40 degree ) : Always keeps the company of low class people, female issue bora not out of him. Suffers from tuberculosis or liver disease.

**IVth** quarter ( 196.40 degree to 200.00 degree): The native will enjoy good power and authority but cannot have wealth beyond his day-to-day requirements. In the home front, he will enjoy more or less a happy atmosphere.

Those born in Svati Nakshatra should not have any dealings with those born in **Anuradha,** Mula, **Uttara-Ashadha,** Krttika, Rohini, Mrgacirsha and Aclesha Nakshatras.

The dasa **lord** of Svati Nakshatra is **Rahu,** followed by Jupiter, **Saturn,** Mercury, **Kethu,** Venus and Sun in the respective order.

**III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain** degrees **of** Svati Nakshatra

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Svati Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Jupiter - 6.20 degree of Svati (193.00 degree **of** the Orbit)
Mars - 20 degree of Svati (194.00 degree **of** the Orbit)
Sun - 12.20 degree of Svati **( 196.00** degree of the **Orbit )**

IV. Remedial measures

1) Hira (diamond) of 3 Rattis fixed in gold ring be worn in the third (Sun finger) on Friday between 7.30 AM to 10.30AM.

2) Recite mantra **no.** 18.

# CHAPTER 16

## VICAKA (VISHAKA)

The 16th zodiacal extension from 200.00 degree to 213.20 degree is called Vicaka Nakshatra; corresponding to the 'Az-Zubanan' (the two claues- of the Scorpion) of the Arab Manzil; 'Librae' of the Greeks; **'Ti' of the**Chinese Sieu. According **to** Cakalya and the Khanda-Kataka Vicaka Nakshatra consists of only two stars; whereas latter authorities assigned 4 stars looking like a potter's wheel.

The presiding deity of Vicaka Nakshatra is Tndragni' (Indra and Agni) a peculiar assignment. Indra is the architect of the bodies of the creatures. He is known as Bull, destroyer of a hundred forts and is the universal prana or life. Indra comprises of five pranas -1) Udana 2) Prana 3) Apana 4)Samana and 5) Vyana. Amaravati is the abode of Lord Indra. He is also elder brother of Lord **Shiva,** one of the hindu trinities. Agni is the fire.

**I.** General results of being born in Vicaka Nakshatra:

A **Male** Natives

**1.Physical** features: His face will be round, bright and physical appearance extremely attractive. I have noticed two types of physical appearance i.e. one with fatty and long structure and the other with very lean and short structure.

2. Character and general events: He will have full of vigour and vitality as also intelligence of the highest order. He is firm **believer** of god and leads a life of truthful existence. He does not believe in the orthodox principles nor the age old tradition. He is fond of adopting modern ideas.

**Mostly** he lives away from his family. He is ready to give weight to others in excess of what is actually required depending on the weight of the persons to whom he is dealing in. Slavery is suicidal for him. While he is very much religiously active, he does not follow any superstitious religious fanaticism. He treats all religions, castes and creed as one. He is a follower of Gandhian philosopohy of **'Ahimsa** Paramodharma' ( Religion is Non-violence) and **'Truth** is God'. In

certain cases I have seen that such type of persons accept Sanyasa (saintism) when they touch 35 years of age. **When** we say sanyasa it does not mean that complete detraction from the 'Grihastashram' (duty towards the family). He will simultaneously look after the family and follow sanyasa.

3.Education, sources of **earning/profession:** He is a very good orator and has the capacity to attract crowd. He will win several prizes in eloquation competition. Hence he is the fittest person to be in the political circle. There is a peculiar spending tendency in him. While on the one side he is very stingy on the spending on the other side he is extravagant in the spending where it is not required.

He is fit for doing an independent business, job involving high **responsibility,** banking and religious professions, mathematician or a teacher or a printer.

4.Family life: He cannot enjoy love and affection of mother. One of the primary reasons for such lack of care **may be** either due to mother's death or unavoidable circumstances and atmosphere which warrant his mother to be away from the native. In some horoscope, long life to his mother is indicated mainly due to the aspect of Jupiter, but the native could not enjoy any benefit from the mother. On the other hand, there may be several beneficial points of his father with which he can always be proud of. Even then, not much help will be derived from his father also. In other words, we have to come to a conclusion that the native leads more or less a life of an orphan. There may be a lot of difference of opinion between his father and him on several points where an amicable settlement on any matter may not be possible. It is due to these reasons he is right from the childhood a hardworking and self made person.

He loves his wife and children very much. Even so, he has two bad qualities. One is that he is addicted to alcohol and another is that he indulges in too much sex with other ladies. In spite of these weaknesses he will not make this weaknesses as a hindrance either in the family or in the social life.

**5.Health:** Since he has inherent vigour and vitality given by the god, his health will normally be very good. However, he is prone to paralytic

attack. I have in more than 70 percent of Vicaka born people noticed this paralytic attack after the age of 55 years. Particularly if the birth is in second or third part of Vicaka Nakshatra. In the remaining 30 per cent cases, I have every doubt that the natives could not provide me the correct birth time as otherwise the same symptom of paralytic attack would have in one form or the other present in them. It is also seen that they are prone to asthmatic attack.

B.Female Natives

Females born in this Nakshtra will also enjoy more or less the **sasme** results mentioned for the male natives and in addition they will enjoy the following results:

1. Physical features: Her feature is extremely beautiful. This **in**herent godly gift of attractive physical features normally attract the men folk and she has to face lot of problems on this account.

2. Character and general events: She has a very sweet tongue. She is expert in the household activities and if employed in the official activities also. Arrogancy is very rarely noticed in these females. She **does** not believe in pomp and show and she is very simple. She does not like to increase her beauty by make up. She is subject to jealousy of other female friends and relatives. She is a firm believer of religious principles and quite often observe fast and perform **poojas** and visit holy places frequently.

3. Education, sources of **earning/profession:** She is interested in poetry. If there are other good planetary combinations, particularly when Moon and Venus are together, she may become a famous writer. She will have academic excellence in arts or literature.

4. Family life: She treats her husband as her god. Her religious attitude will confer love and affection from her in- laws. As she looks after the welfare of all family members and even distant relations, she will have power and authority conferred on her. She will have more attachment to her father- in-law. She may frequently be visiting sacred places.

5. Health: She will generally have good health. However, she is prone to kidney trouble, goiter and weakness due to homo-sexuality.

II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Vicaka Nakshatra
SUN

If Sun in this segment is aspected by Moon, the native has many women as dependents and earns out of shipping or water connected industries; if Mars aspects, he is brave and an expert in farfare; if Mercury aspects, interested in fine arts and earns out of it; if Jupiter aspects the native is very close to the politicians and will exploit them for his selfish motive; if Venus aspects, he himself will get a good political status and will enjoy a happy married life; if Saturn aspects, the native is deceitful, commits sinful deeds and will face punishment from the ruler.

**Ist** quarter **( 200.00** degree to **203** JO **degree ) :** In the case of female native, if Venus is placed in Hasta Nakshatra and Sun in this quarter, marriage does not take place at all. She will have illicit relation. In the **case** of a male native, marriage is delayed and even after such marriage, divorce or death take place soon after marriage.

Hnd quarter **( 203** JO degree to 206.40 **degree ) :** The native will have few sons, leads a life of ease, be **cruel,** eats sparingly. He **will** have defective vision. Creates problems to others. Quarrelsome. Does unlawful activities and punishment in store at any time. If there is no aspect or association of benefic planet, the native will be employed as a house-hold servant.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 206.40 degree to 210.00 degree ) : He will be acquainted with various arts. His eyes will be affected by disease. In some cases complete blindness has been noticed. Always interested in arguments.

IVth quarter ( 210.00 degree to 213 JO degree ) : If ascendant also falls here and Mars aspects, the native will have chest, lung or heart problem. Sun alone in this quarter will make him a trouble shooter to others and faces trial from the government.

MOON

If Moon in this Nakshatra is aspected by the **Sun,** the native will earn out of cultivation and as a money lender; if Mars aspects, female folk will surround him but he will cause danger to them; if Mercury aspects,

he is very **intelligent,** is an astrologer or an engineer where mathematics will be required; if Jupiter aspects, the native will be obedient to his parents but will cause danger to wife; if Venus aspects, the native is endowed with health, wealth and a happpy married life; if Saturn aspects, the native may lose his mother early, his mind full of revenge, hates all female **folk.**

**Ist** quarter ( 200.00 degree to 203 JO degree ) : Suffers from cough and phlegam. If this quarter is ascendant and aspected by malifics the mother of the child will die, when the child will be 8 years old. The native may earn good profit out of cattle business. Religiously inclined.

Hnd quarter **( 203** JO degree to 206.40 degree ) : If Sun also placed here with the aspect of Saturn and ascendant falls in Aclesha, the mother of the native will die soon after birth of the native. Moon alone in this quarter will make the native indulges in excess sexual acts and will try to exploit money from the females.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 206.40** degree to 210.00 **degree ) :** If ascendant falls in this quarter, the native will be deaf, defective in some limb and menial servant. Otherwise, the native will be proud and will overcome his enemies. The native has full faith in god and will visit sacred places frequently.

IVth quarter **( 210.00** degree to 213 JO degree ) : If ascendant also falls in this quarter and the Moon is in full the native will attain long life and become learned. The native will have to struggle upto 22 years of age and will be employed as a teacher and will be settled in a foreign place and honours will be conferred on him by the government. Not good for sisters.

MARS

If Mars in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native normally resides in foreign country and will hate his wife; if Moon aspects, the native will love his mother and hate his father; if Mercury aspects, he will be blessed with good children who will be much intelligent than the native ; if Jupiter aspects, he is more attached to his relatives and family and maximum assistance is given to them; if Venus aspects, the native will enjoy a very high position in the government and will be **famous;** if Saturn aspects, endowed with all virtues but a miser.

**Ist quarter ( 200.00 degree to 203 JO degree )** : His expenditure will be more than his income. There may be some defect in his body and limbs. He has no regards for anybody. Suffers much grief from the females. Overall a unhappy existence.

**Hnd quarter ( 203 JO degree to 206.40 degree )** : If **Sun** also joins in this quarter, the native will be a liar, commits sinful deeds. With Moon, he will suffer bloody imbalances or diseases and may be employed as an artisan or a metallurgist.

**IIIrd quarter ( 206.40 degree to 210.00 degree )** : The native may be a dealer in leather goods or pottery. He may also be employed as a bodyguard. Important **personalities** will exploit his strength to their benefit and will discard him at his old age.

**IVth quarter ( 210.00 degree to 213 JO degree ) :** Interrupted education is indicated with Mercury in Purva- Ashadha. With Saturn, the native undergoes untold miseries at his 38th year. If Venus is also placed here, the native will be chief of his clan or society. Attains distinction in mathematics and astrology.

**MERCURY**

If Mercury in this quarter is aspected by the **Sun,** the native will enjoy a happy married life, **will** be head of some large industrial undertaking; if Moon aspects, he will be hardworking, wealthy and very close the ruling class; if Mars aspects, gets benefit from the government and will be an engineer; if Jupiter aspects, intelligent and wealthy; if Venus aspects, will be happy in all walks **of** life, will be fortunate and accumulates wealth; if Saturn aspects, will face all calamities and will live in poor condition.

**Ist quarter ( 200.00 degree to 203** JO **degree ) :** If conjunct with Saturn and aspected by Mars, the native takes up the profession of Engineer**ing** and is employed in an educational instituion. With this combination, marriage **of the** native takes place at his 30th year. After his 30/31st year, the native enters government service.

**Hnd quarter ( 203 JO degree to 206.40 degree )** : If ascendant also falls in this segment, he may suffer from cancer. With Sun and Kethu ordinary education but very intelligent. If associated with Mercury, the

native will have an unlucky wife, will have income from gold and may be an architect. Sexual enjoyment with widows.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 206.40 degree to 210.00 degree ) : Wtih Saturn in Anuradha, the native will be a business man. If Saturn is also placed here the native will incur heavy expenditure on account of ill-health to him as well as his family members. Because of this circumstances, the native may be forced to do unlawful activities and will have **to** pay a heavy penalty.

IVth quarter ( 210.00 degree to 213J0 degree ) : The native is a spendthrift and speaks only lies. Interested in artisanship. He likes **only** bad women and moves around them. Does sinful deeds. However, if Venus is also placed here, the native will be rich, learned and well behaved.

**JUPITER**

If Jupiter **in** this Nakshatra is aspected by **the** Sun, the native is blessed with wealth, health and happy family life; if Moon aspects, bora rich; if Mars aspects, a learned and courageous disposition; if Mercury aspects, virtuous and endowed with riches; if Venus aspects, he will have a dignified personality, enjoys the company of beautiful damsels; if Saturn aspects, high wisdom and mastery over different subjects but a unhappy married life.

**Ist** quarter **( 200.00** degree **to 203** JO degree): When Mercury, Venus and Kethu are placed in Purva-Ashadha with Jupiter in this quarter, the native will have one brother and three sisters, medium education, will inherit paternal property, expert in sastras and may involve himself in legal disputes.

Hnd quarter ( 203J0 degree to 206.40 degree ) : The native is religiously inclined and takes interest in doing religious rites, practices mantras and tantras. A very kind disposition. Others can always go to him for a helping hand.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 206.40 degree to 210.00 degree ) : His main **income** may be out of doing religious rites and other connected sacred duties. He will feed several persons particularly brahmins, a high caste among the human beings. If Venus is also placed here, the native will live by

imparting lessons and will follow a virtuous path with accurate notion and will lead a clean life.

IVth quarter ( 210.00 degree to 213J0 degree ) : When Kethu is placed in Mula Nakshatra with Jupiter in this quarter, the native belongs to a agricultural family and danger is caused to his co-borns. Earns out orbusiness and will lead a happy life. Jupiter alone makes the **native** highly ambitious. If Saturn aspects, the native will have serious health problem at **his 5th** year and **will** be wealthy. Good period starts from his 30th year. May face problems in 11th, 29th, 33rd and 37th years.

VENUS

If Venus in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is blessed with a good beautiful wife and acquire land and buildings; if Moon aspects, he is **a gem** in the family and soft-spoken and indulges in excess sexual acts; if Mars **aspects,** he is cruel and earns through unlawful activities; if Mercury aspects, beautiful personality, calm and quite type; if Jupiter aspects, possess vehicle, houses, happy married life with intelligent children; if Saturn aspects, a cruel, dishonest and will involve in some scandal.

**Ist quarter ( 200.00 degree** to 203 **JO degree ) :** With **Saturn,** the native is intellectual type, employed in government, two marriages, good period from 24th year, unhappy married life, changes his residence after 57th year. If with Moon, the the native is expert in buying and selling and will be dear to his family.

**Hnd** quarter **( 203** JO degree to 206.40 degree): With Mercury, the native is a great intellect. A position of importance in the government. He maybe in the field of education or deal with activities of educational department. The father of the native may be a cloth merchant.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 206.40** degree to 210.00 **degree ) : If** Sun and Moon also join in this quarter, the native is expert in sastras, will have dental diseases, does not keep good relation with his mother. His marriage may also be delayed.

IVth quarter ( 210.00 degree **to 213** JO **degree ) :** The native will travel extensively in foreign land and will be a famous poet. Will have abun-

dant wealth earned through his mastery over poetry or through writing religious book.

SATURN

If Saturn in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is poor, does not maintain cordial relation with his father, he cannot have any benefit from his father; if Moon **aspects,** the native will attain a very high position in the political field or become a head of an industrial unit; if Mars **aspects,** lunatic approach to all **matters,** makes problem to his employer; if Mercury aspects, the native is learned in many sastras and sciences and enjoys a wealthy existence; if Jupiter aspects, the native is endowed with all the comforts of a life.

**Ist** quarter **( 200.00** degree to **203** JO **degree ) :** Ascendant being this quarter and Jupiter in opposition **wil** cause windy disease and constipation. With Sun and Mercury in Jyestha, the native will be employed in government as a financial or accounts executive.

Hnd quarter **( 203** JO degree to 206.40 degree ) : If Rahu and Mars are also placed here, blood poisoning will takes place. With **Sun,** the father of the native suffer very much at the time of birth of the native. He himself will face obstacles at every step.

**IIIrd quarter** ( 206.40 degree **to** 210.00 degree ): He will be a Miinister's peer, amiable for his special virtues and endowed with long life.

**IVth** quarter **( 210.00** degree to **213** JO degree ) : If ascendant falls in Svati, the person will be immensely rich, but will cause some defect or some other disease in the face or teeth, and if Moon is also placed here, he will have large family.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter (200.00 degree to 203 JO **degree ) :** He will be immoral but prosperous. However, the native will always extend helping hand to others. There may be some defect in his limb.

Hnd quarter ( 203 JO degree to 206.40 degree ) : The native will be quarrelsome. This position of Rahu is not good for the longivity of wife. If by chance due to benefic planetary aspects, the wife lives long, the native will undergo much mental agony due to her sickness, fighting

mood and short- temperament.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 206.40** degree to 210.00 degree): While the native will be rich and famous, he will not have cordial relation with his father, whereas, he will hate his father.

IVth quarter **( 210.00** degree to 213J0 degree ) : Causes disease of appetite. With Sun, the native will marry a girl with the force of his father i.e. a forced marriage with a girl whom he did not approve.

KETHU

**Ist** quarter ( 200.00 degree to 203J0 degree ) : The native lacks confidence. Occasional mental depression. Suffers from chronic dysentery. With Saturn, the native will have job connected with mechines. Good period between 35 to 40 years.

**IInd** quarter **( 203** JO degree to 206.40 degree ) : The native will be fickle minded and immoral in character and will lose even the inherited wealth.

**IIIrd** quarter (206.40 degree to 210.00 degree ) : He.will be short-**tempered,** eloquent, void of virtues but very brave, hostile to his parents.

IVth quarter (210.00 degree to 213 JO degree ) : He will be ostentatious in his behaviour, delighting in the society of the indolent and arrogant.

Vicaka born should not have any dealings or relationship with those born in Purva-Ashadha, Cravana, Rohini and Magha Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of Vicaka Nakshatra is Jupiter followed by Saturn, Mercury, Ketu, Venus, Sun and Moon.

III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Vicaka Nakshatra

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Vicaka Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Mercury 1.00 degree of Vicaka (201.00 degree of the **Orbit )**
Rahu - 2.00 degree of Vicaka (202.00 degree **of** the Orbit)
Kethu - 3.00 degree of Vicaka (203.00 degree of the **Orbit )**

Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration curtails the longivity of thenative unless a strong Mars or Jupiter aspects. No auspicious **work** should be **undertaken** when these planets transit the deadly degrees. The native shoiuld be careful whenever these planets transit such deadly degrees.

**IV. Remedial measures:**

l)Pukhraj (Topaz) of 5 Ratis fixed **in** gold **ring** be worn **in** 3rd (Sund) finger on Thursday between 12.00 Noon to 3.00 PM.

2) Recite mantra no.l7.&30.

# CHAPTER 17

# ANURADHA

The 17th zodiacal extension from 213.20 degree to 226.40 degree is called Anuradha Nakshatra; corresponding to the **'Al-Iklil'** (the crown) of the Arab Manzil; **'Scorpionis'** of the Greeks; 'Fang' of the Chinese Sieu. Anuradha means 'success'. According to Caklya, Anuradha group consist of 3 stars and other authorities mention of 4 stars due to inclusion of junction-star. It appears like a lotus and sometimes as an umbrella.

The presiding deity of Anuradha Nakshatra is Mitra meaning ' friend'. Mitra is also one of the 12 Adityas. Full description has been given about the Adityas in 'Hasta Nakshatra'. Mitra is the brain comprising the brain cells variously referred to as grains, drops, caves and nerve fibres referred to as grass, hair and thread.

I. General results of being born in Anuradha Nakshatra

A Male natives

1.Physical features: The native will have a beautiful face with bright eyes. In some cases where combination of planets are not good, the native has cruel looks.

2.Character and general events: He is liable to face several obstacles in his life. Even then he has special aptitude to handle the most difficult situation in a systematic way. However, if we look at his face, a peculiar frustrated face can be noticed. The main reason for such a gloomy appearance is the problems which he has to confront on several occasions. To be more **specific,** there will not be peace of mind in his life. Even a smallest problem will start pinching his mind repeatedly runs after one and the same problem.

He always think of taking revenge whenever opportunity **comes.** In spite of these drawbacks he is the most hardworking and ever ready to complete the task before him. Come what may, march forward is the motto of this native. Here I may add that after several reversals he ultimately achieves the desired result.

He is a firm believer of god. He cannot keep a permanent stable relationship with anybody. His life is full of helplessness but independent. Even in several reversals he will not leave optimism.

3. Educatioon, sources of **earning/profession:** He can be successful in the business field. If he is employed he has a special calibre of how to pocket his superiors. He starts earning his bread at a quite young age say on or about 17 or 18 years of age. Life between the period of 17 years **to** 48 years of age will be full of problems. When we say full of problems, it does not mean that there will not be any good period in between the above mentioned period. Occasional, benefits and favourable results will be definitely noticed. The life after the age of 48 years will be extremely good. It is in this period he can settle down in his life to the desired way and become free from most of the miseries of the life. If Moon is in the company of **Mars,** he may be a person dealing with drugs and chemicals or a doctor.

4.Family life: No benefit **will** be derived from the co-borns under any circumstance. He cannot enjoy or derive any benefit from his father. In some cases, frequent friction with his father has also been noticed. Same way there is no luck of receiving love and affection from the mother also. Normally, he settles down away from the place of his birth. Even though several adverse results have been commented above, one of the favourable points is that his married life will be completely satisfactory. His spouse will have all the qualities of a good house wife. As is the god's gift, he always looks back to his life while dealing with his own children as he does not want the same treatment which he got **from** his father **to** be given **to his** own children. This results in proper care of his children and at any cost he likes to provide all necessities of life as far as possible and the love and affection. Hence **his** children reach a high position, much more than that of the native.

5.Health: His health will generally be good. He will be prone to asthmatic attack, dental problems, cough and cold, constipation and sore throat. Due to non-care nature of his own health he does not take medicines properly.

B. Female natives

1.Physical features: Her face is innocent looking. Even an ugly

looking woman with beautiful waist is attracted to man. **Whereas,** in the Anuradha native, in addition to her attractive face and beautiful body her beautiful waist is further added to her attraction to males.

2. Character and general events: There is no room for arrogancy in her life. She is pure hearted. She does not believe a life of fashion whereas she likes to lead a simple life. A selfless, agrreable and attractive disposition. She can shine well in social and political field. She will respect her elders. She will be cordoned by her friends as if she is the head of friend's **cirle.**

3. Education, sources of **earning/profession:** She will be more interested in music and fine arts. She may obtain an academic degree or high degree of knowledge in music and dance. Professional dancers are also found to have been born in this Nakshatra.

4. Family **life:** She is very much devoted to her husband and observe religious norms. She can be called as a model mother as far as upbringing of her own children are concerned. Her devotion to her in-laws pours further glory in her personal life.

5. Health: She may suffer from irregular menses. Severe pain will be felt at the time of bleeding as the flow of spoiled blood will be quite intermittent. In some cases it has been told that, after appearance of monthly menses, there will be a break for some hours or for one or two days before commencing actual flow. She may also suffer from headache, nasal catarrh.

II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Anuradha **Nak-**shatra

Sun

If Sun in this segment is aspected by Moon, the native has many women as dependents and earns out of shipping or water connected industries; if Mars aspects, the native is brave and an expert in warfare; if Mercury aspects, he is interested in fine arts and earns out of it; if Jupiter aspects the native is very close to the politicians and will exploit them for his selfish motive; if Venus **aspects,** he himself will get a **good** political status and will enjoy a happy married life; if Saturn aspects, the native is deceitful, commits sinful deeds and will face punishment from the ruler.

**Ist** quarter **( 213** JO degree to 216.40 **degree ) :** He will be brave and esteemed. Has the power to destroy foes. Always long for women. Normally the native is settled in foreign country or far away from his native place.

Hnd quarter ( 216.40 degree to 220.00 degree ) : The native is silly with cruel looks, exceedingly fickle minded, wealthy and learned. His proud disposition invites enemies.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 220.00** degree to **223** JO **degree ) :** He does not keep relation **with** the persons placed very **low** in life. Shows **lot** of **pomp** and show, whereas he himself may be from a middle or low **calss** family.

IVth quarter ( 223 JO degree to 226.40 degree ) : He is the master of various arts. Great talent for sound judgement. He takes pleasure to be in the middest of beautiful women. He is extremely sincere in all the work he undertakes.

MOON

If Moon in this Nakshatra is aspected by Sun, the native will have two fathers and two mothers, if by Mars, he will be a favourite of the king; if by Mercury, a mean and wretched fellow; if by Jupiter, he will be a sickly person, if by **Venus,** the native is poor and if by Saturn, attains high political status equal to a Minister or he may be himself a Minister.

**Ist** quarter (213 JO degree to 216.40 degree ) : He is very good in speech, slow going, honourable, famous and powerful. If Rahu is also placed here, mouth disease.

Hnd quarter (216.40 degree to 220.00 **degree ) :** Moon in this quarter and Venus in Uttara-Phalguni makes the native a high ranking officer in the government.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 220.00** degree to 223 JO **degree ) :** If Sun is also placed here and ascendant falls in Purva-Phalguni and Saturn aspects Sun and Moon in this quarter, the mother's death takes place.

IVth quarter **( 223** JO degree to 226.40 **degree ) :** He will be heedless, ailing and has a wandering disposition. He may not be able to have the comfort **of the** family. In some cases, no marriage takes place or if takes

place, the native will reject her.

## MARS

If Mars in this Nakshatra is aspected by the **Sun,** the native normally resides in a far-off place and will hate his wife; if Moon **aspects,** the native will love his mother and hate his father; if Mercury aspects, he will be blessed with good children who will be much intelligent than the native; if Jupiter aspects, he is more attached to his family and maximum help is rendered to his relatives; if Venus aspects, the native will enjoy a very high position in the government and will be famous; if Saturn aspects, endowed with all virtues but a miser.

**Ist quarter( 213 JO degree to 216.40 degree** ): Mars in this quarter with Moon **aslo** placed here, and ascendant also falls in this quarter, the female native will do all unlawful activities and there is no kindness in her heart. Male natives with this combination will be a hard hearted, dirty, obstinate and problem creator for all.

**Hnd quarter (216.40 degree to 220.00 degree** ) : Ascendant being **Aclesha,** with Sun and Moon also placed in this quarter, the child will die within 9 years.

**IIIrd quarter (220.00 degree to 223 JO degree ) :** The native will set his mind on sensual enjoyment and enjoy the favour of rich friends. If Jupiter aspects, the native is attractive, pleasant, loved by his **parents** and wealthy.

**IVth quarter ( 223 JO degree to 226.40 degree ) :** The native will have vast agricultural property and good income will be derived out of such property.

## MERCURY

**If** Mercury in this quarter is aspected by the **Sun,** the native will enjoy a happy married life, **will** be head of some large industrial undertaking; if Moon aspects, he will be **hardworking,** wealthy and very close to the ruling class; if Mars aspects, gets benefit from the government and will be an engineer; if Jupiter aspects, intelligent and wealthy; if Venus aspects, will be happy in all walks of **life,** will be fortunate and accumulates wealth; if Saturn aspects, will face all calamities and will live in poor condition.

Ist quarter ( 213 JO degree to 216.40 degree ) : The native will be witty and jovial. Sails through obstacles and hindrances. The only drawback is that the native does not care for his wealth and his close relatives will pocket his wealth. At a late stage, the native may try to get back the lost property but in vain. However, if a favourable dasa is in operation some compensation may be received.

Hnd quarter ( 216.40 degree to 220.00 degree ) : If Jupiter is also placed here with malific aspects, there may not be any issue. In some cases one daughter has been noticed. Mercury alone will grant him moderate wealth and happiness. However, he has to be careful while dealing with his wife, as even a slightest supremacy will spoil the entire show and a most unhappy marital life will be the result.

IIIrd quarter ( 220.00 degree to 223 JO degree ) : When ascendant falls in Rohini in the case of a female native, the marriage proves to be lucky, but the husband will be lacking in libido and bickerings will start after sex acts. However, her husband will be rich and have all comforts and will be considerate in all other matters.

IVth quarter ( 223 JO degree to 226.40 degree ) : The native has a well formed body, good qualities, lucky to have a good husband or wife as the case may be. The native may be a teacher or a warden of a women's hostel or institution. If afflicted by Saturn and Mars, the native may be a head of a gang of bad women.

JUPITER

If Jupiter in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is blessed with wealth, health and happy family life; if Moon aspects,born rich; if Mars aspects, a learned and courageous disposition; if Mercury aspects, virtuous and endowed with riches; if Venus aspects, he will have a dignified personality, enjoys the company of beautiful damsels: if Saturn aspects, high wisdom and mastery over different subjects but a unhappy married life.

Ist quarter 213 JO degree to 216.40 degree ) : When Sun is also placed here and ascendant also falls here, the native dies in his 22nd year.

Hnd quarter ( 216.40 degree to 220.00 degree ): He may join defence or police department and will be superior to others, will have wealth

and sons, will be virtuous and bountiful.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 220.00** degree to **223** JO degree ) : If Venus aspects, the native is an expert in mathematics. With **Mars,** the native **will** suffer from enlargement of **prostrat** gland.

IVth quarter ( **223** JO degree to 226.40 degree ) : If Mars aspects Jupiter in this quarter, the native will be courageous, humble to the elders but hand to mouth existence.

VENUS

If Venus in this Nakshatra is aspected by **the Sun,** the native is blessed with a good beautiful wife and acquire land and buildings; If Moon aspects, he is **a gem** in the family and soft-spoken and indulges in excess sexual acts; if Mars aspects, he is cruel and earns through unlawful activities; if Mercury aspects, beautiful personality, calm and quiet type; if Jupiter **aspects,** possess vehicles, **houses** and ladies, happy married life with intelligent children; if Saturn aspects, a cruel, dishonest and will involve in some court cases.

**Ist**quarter ( 213 JO degree to 216.40 **degree ) :** Marriage is a play for them. The native is expert in sexual enjoyment. It appears that sex is the only **moto** of their life. Female native will suffer from urinary diseases.

Hnd quarter **( 216.40** degree to 220.00 **degree ) :** The native will face great financial insufficiencies, **will move** in the company of base women. Suffers from veneral diseases. Liable to prosecution or criminal proceedings.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 220.00** degree to **223** JO degree ) : A male native may suffer from bladder defect, and a female native may suffer from womb or ovaries problems. However, they are able to pull on their life in a mediocre way,

IVth quarter **( 223** JO degree to 226.40 degree ) : Employment in a chemistry connected field. They are also expert in the preparation of limestone. May suffer from **insomenia** or somnambulism.

SATURN

If Saturn in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is poor,

does not maintain cordial relation with his father, he cannot have any benefit from his father; if Moon aspects, the native will attain a very high position in the political field or become a head of an industrial unit; if Mars aspects, lunatic approach to all matters, makes problem to his employer; if Mercury aspects, the native is learned in many sastras and sciences and enjoys a wealthy existence; if Jupiter aspects, the native is endowed with all the comforts of a life.

**Ist** quarter ( 213 JO degree to 216.40 degree ) : The native does all immoral and illegal activities, a murderer and a thief. Middle stature. The native believes in adventurous feets which causes problems to others.

Hnd quarter **( 216.40** degree to 220.00 **degree ) :** The native is stupid. He has broad shoulders and is bald headed. His quarrelsome attitude will obstruct any chance of improvement in profession. Instinct of misappropriating other's property will drag him into court of law.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 220.00** degree to 223 JO degree ) : He will have a cruel heart. The native will have good time from his 52nd years onwards. If Kethu is placed in Mula, the native **will** gain from government. Internal unexplainable sorrows but external expression of joy.

IVth quarter **( 223** JO degree to 226.40 **degree ) :** The native may face danger from fire and weapons. Liable to prosecution. He may also suffer from some chronic disease. Expenses more than his income. Black complexion. Not interested in sexual enjoyment but in other types of entertainment like gambling, betting and cruel type.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter **( 213** JO degree **to** 216.40 **degree ) :** If ascendant also falls in this quarter, he will be weak in health, will face many family problems. He gets a profession below his education and standard.

Hnd quarter **( 216.40** degree **to** 220.00 **degree ) :** A selfish disposition. If Moon is also placed here, the native enjoys a princely **life** and becomes unusually rich during old age. With this combination and ascendant in Magna, the native will not have any children and in case his wife gives birth to children, these will die at a young age.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 220.00** degree to 223 JO degree ) : Ascendant being

Hasta, Saturn and Mars occupied in Citra 4th quarter, and Rahu placed in this quarter, the child may not live for more than a year. Rahu alone in this quarter will give the native a reasonable living and a happy family.

IVth quarter ( 223 JO degree to 226.40 degree ) : When ascendant falls in Purva-Ashadha with Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn, Rahu placed here, the child born fives only for a few hours.

KETHU

Ist quarter ( 213J0 degree to 216.40 degree ) : With Saturn and Mercury, the native is learned, and attain great position, but the progress is very slow and retarded due to Saturn. He will be a religious teacher.

Hnd quarter ( 216.40 degree to 220.00 degree ) : This is not a good position at all for Kethu to occupy. He will face litigation on property matters and incur heavy loss. He will have sexual act with other low class women. All possible troubles will be created by his enemies.

IIIrd quarter ( 220.00 degree to 223 JO degree ) : With Saturn the native may be an engineer. He may not get any permanent job till his 24th year. Attains good position after 30th year and will enjoy his life with reasonable comfort.

IVth quarter ( 223 JO degree to 226.40 degree ) : The native will have frequent change of residence. Even inherited property will be sold and wander in foreign land. Loss through females.

Those born in Anuradha Nakshatra should not have any dealings with the persons born in Mula, Uttara-Ashadha, Aclesha, Ardra and Punarvasu.

The dasa lord of Anuradha Nakshatra is Saturn followed by Mercury, Ketu, Venus, Sun, Moon, Mars and Rahu respectively.

IV. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Anuradha Nakshatra

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Anuradha Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Venus - 2.40 degree of Anuradha ( 216.00 degree of the

Orbit)

Mercury - 6.40 degree of Anuradha ( 220.00 degree of the Orbit)

Jupiter - 6.40 degree of Anuradha ( 220.00 degree of the Orbit)

Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration curtails the longivity of the native unless a strong Moon aspects. No auspicious work should be undertaken when these planets transit such deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever these planets transit such degrees.

IV. Remedial measures

1) Munga (Red Coral) of 11 Ratis may be fixed in silver or copper ring and worn in the 3rd (Sun)finger on Tuesday between 10.30 AM to 1.30 PM; Plus Moti (Pearl) of 4 Ratis fixed in Silver may be worn in 4th (Mercury) finger on Monday between 6AM to 7AM.

2) Recite mantra No.21. & 27.

# CHAPTER 18

# JYESHTHA

The 18th zodiacal extension from 226.40 degree to 240.00 degree is called Jyeshtha Nakshatra; corresponding to the 'Al- Kalb' ( the heart of the Scorpion) of the Arab Manzil; 'Antares' of the Greeks; 'Sin' of the Chinese Sieu. The group contains 3 stars placed in a straight line and looks like a pendent i.e ear ring. Jyeshtha means 'oldest'. According to one system the nakshatra series commenced from Jyeshtha Nakshatra. If that be so, the meaning 'eldest' would fit in.

The presiding deity of Jyeshtha Nakshatra is Indra. Indra is the architect of the bodies of cretures. He is knwon as Bull, destroyer of a hundred forts and is the universal prana or life. Indra compriss 5 pranas -1) Udana 2) Prana 3) Apana 4) Samana and 5) Vyana. Amaravati is the abode of Lord Indra.

I. General results of being born in Jyeshtha Nakshatra

A Male natives

1. Physical features: He has a very good physical stamina and attractive countenance. It may be noticed that most of the persons born in this Nakshatra have defective teeth, either the teeth will have gap between them or bulged out. If these two defects are not there, then the colour of teeth will be different.

2. Character and general events: He is very clean in his mind and is very sober. But these good qualities will not be noticed by others as he does not believe in show. He cannot face even a small problem. He is the type of person to whom no secret should be told or given. He cannot keep anything hidden in his mind even if it pertains to his own life. Unless he keeps it open to others he feels that something is missing in his life and good sleep is disturbed. Several persons born in this Nakshatra have been coming to me and complaining that they do not get good sleep. When the reason for such a state of affairs was enquired into, they have all admitted that a peculiar vibration takes place in their mind and unless the reason for that vibration is leaked out they cannot rest. So they always wait for the next morning and try to tell these things

to the persons who meet them first.

He is hot tempered and obstinate. Due to this temperament he often faces a lot of problems and forms a wall to his progress in life. He never accepts the advice given by others, whereas he acts upon his own consciousness.

For the sake of principle he takes on the spot decisions on several matters without seeing the opportunity and circumstances, which ultimately leads him to a precarious state. Due to the conditoin of the hot temperament he will not hesitate to cause problems and troubles even to those who have rendered him all possible help when required and even ill-treat those persons. He cannot expect any help from the relations. Outwardly, he appears to be very **proudy** but when we go closer to him it will be evident that it is just the opposit.

He must keep away all drugs and alcohol as he is prone to go out of control quickly which will spoil his hard earned reputation, put an hinderance to his profession as also in the family life.

3. Education, sources of **earning/profession:** He will leave his home at a very young age and seek refuge in a distant place. He has to earn his bread strictly due to his own effort. Because of the sincerity shown in the work field he normally come up quickly in any position he holds. Constant change of jobs or professions are noticed .

Period upto 50 years of age will be full of trial and any stability in his life starts thereafter only. Period **from** 18 years of age to 26 years of age will be period of maximum troublesome. During this period he will **have** gto undergo financial problems, mental agony **as also** in some case mental dserrangement. Period from 27th years of age will be a beginning of progress towards stability, even though the pace will be very slow upto his 50 years of age.

4. Family life:He cannot expect any benefit from his mother and co-borns, whereas they become his enemies. He is generally disliked by his near and dear ones. This is mainly due to the fact that Jyeshtha born likes to keep a separate identity and existence.

His spouse will always have an upper hand and resist tooth and **nail** the activity of intoxication. While his married life will be completely

harmonious and enjoy to the maximum occasional health problems of his wife or separation due to some unavoidable circumstances will greatly affect the mind of the native.

5. **Health:** Frequent temperature, dysentry, cough and cold, asthmatic attack and stomach problems are the possible **diseases.It** is noticed that these people are affected with one or the other health problems frequently. He may also have severe pain in arms and shoulders.

B. **Female natives:**

Females born in this Nakshatra will also enjoy more or less the same results mentioned for the male natives of Jyeshtha Nakshatra. In addition, they will enjoy the following results:

1. **Physical appearance:** Well proportioned and muscular body with long arms. Height above average. Broad face, short and curly hair.

2. **Character and general events:** She has strong **emotions,** passionate jealousis **and** deeper loves. She is intelligent, thoughtful, perceptive. She is more eager to know what other's talk of her. Although her natural inherent feminine character will not allow her to appear **domineering,** she is a good organiser.

3. **Education, sources of income/profession:** She is active in sports. Medium academic education. She is often contended herself in the home, seeking to enrich her own life through her husband's success. Hence most of the Jyeshtha born females are not involved in any earning job.

**4. Family life:** She lacks marital harmony and loss of children is also noticed. In some cases it has been seen that such native is subject to harassment by in-laws and several concoctious stories are framed against her. She has to be very very careful while dealing with her neighbours and relatives as they are persons who put poison in her **life.** A worriless period is very rarely available for her. Since she makes her own rule to be abide by her children, she will be neglected by her children as a vengenance to what she has done to them during childhood.

5. **Health:** Her health will not be so good. It is seen that some of the

females born in this Nakshatra suffer from disordrs of the uterus. She is also prone to prostrate gland enlargement or pain in arms and shoulders.

II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Jyeshtha Nakshatra

SUN

If Sun in Jyeshtha is aspected by Mars, the native will be cruel, have reddish eyes; if Mercury aspects enjoys good comforts, good personality but deprived of wealth during his forties; if Jupiter aspects, the native will distribute alms to the poor and will have lot of wealth and politically renowned, or he may occupy a high position in the government or in an educational institution, If Venus aspects, the native will indulge in sexual acts with other ladies and will be bereft of wealth; if Saturn aspects, the native will be poor, lazy and a sickly figure, but if this aspect is in navamsa position, the native will be intelligent, rich and occupy a very powerful position in the government and will hate his father.

Ist quarter ( 226.40 degree to 230.00 degree ) : Danger from poison, fire or weapons. If Saturn and Moon are also placed here, the native lives for 9 years only.

Hnd quarter ( 230.00 degree to 233 JO degree ) : When this quarter becomes the ascendant with Sun placed here, the native will have less hair or is bald-headed and tall; will suffer from constant itching, eye disease; does not have patience on any matter and has no sympathy for any one.

IIIrd quarter ( 233 JO degree to 236.40 degree ) : When the birth is during the day and the Sun in this quarter is aspected by Saturn and Mars, the father of the native will die soon after the birth of the boy (no danger will cause to the father of the female native ).

IVth quarter ( 236.40 degree to 240.00 degree ) : If Sun in this quarter is hemmed in between malifics, death of the father of the native soon after birth, so say our ancients. But in my search, it has been seen that with this combination, the father of the native lives long. However, it is noticed that if Sun placed in this quarter and hemmed in between

malifics and Saturn and Mars placed in Mrgacirsha IVth quarter or in Ardra **will** kill the father soon after the birth of the child through accidents.

MOON

If Moon in this Nakshatra is aspected by the **Sun,** the native will be kind to the person approaching him for help, but his overall mentality **will** be of a cruel type, enjoys power and authority from the government; if Mars aspects the native will have teeth and ear problem, lives by depending on certain section of the society; if Mercury aspects, enjoys name and fame and all comforts of life; if Jupiter aspects, **becoms** highly learned and imparts knowledge to others; if Venus aspects, he **will** enjoy good company of ladies, will be wealthy; if Saturn aspects, his health will be poor, unkind to others and not lucky to have good children.

**Ist** quarter (226.40 degree to 230.00 degree ) : If malific planets aspects Moon in this quarter, death takes place due to fire or weapons. Any prediction about the child born in this quarter should be made only after one year's of age of the child, as there is danger to life upto 1 year from the birth.

Hnd quarter **(** 230.00 degree **to 233** JO degree ): When Saturn aspects Moon in this quarter, the native is selfish, hates his elder brother, becomes a hypocrite, but lives happily. The native is hot-tempered, indulges too much in sexual acts with ladies not belonging to him.

**IIIrd** quarter ( **233** JO degree to 236.40 degree ) : If Saturn is also placed here, the native is fond of elderly women and is expert in sastras. He has a wicked wife. He will abuse his parents and will be devoid of **wealth.**

IVth quarter **(** 236.40 degree **to** 240.00 **degree )** : If ascendant is placed in Hasta Nakshatra with Jupiter also in Hasta, the native will lose his wife or her husband as the case may be. However, they are much educated and highly placed in **profession,** preferably as a doctor or a scientist. In addition to the misery of separation, they will have to suffer much mental tension due to their child.

MARS

If the Sun aspects Mars in Bharani, the native will be intelligent, courteous to his parents and enjoys a good respectable position among the wealthy persons; if Moon aspects, he will be interested in other females and cruel and landless and may be employed in a police department; if Mercury aspects, he will be interested in other females as in the case of the aspects of the **Moon,** will be interested in pomp and show and always interested in other's **wealth,** in some cases renowned theives and smugglers have also been noticed. But this negative point will not take place if Jupiter also aspects; if Jupiter aspects, he will be number one in his family i.e. his position will be much higher than any of his other family members, will be wealthy but hot-tempered; if Venus aspects, the native is not interested in good food and will run after the ladies. However, the native will do some good job to the society and family; if Saturn aspects, he will be kept away by his family members, cannot enjoy the love of his mother. His body will be slim, does activities against his own family.

**Ist** quarter ( 226.40 degree to 230.00 degree ) : Danger from fire, poison or weapon. If aspected by Jupiter, the native will be wealthy, have attractive personality and loved by parents.

Hnd quarter ( 230.00 degree to **233** JO degree ) : The native may derive unexpected benefit from the government or ruler, will earn from agriculture and from his wandering about in pursuit of other occupation connected with agriculture.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 233** JO degree to 236.40 degree ) : When this quarter is ascendant with Mars, Mercury, Venus and Saturn all together placed in this quarter, confers the honour of a Kubera (Custodian of wealth).

IVth quarter **( 236.40** degree to 240.00 **degree ) :** When Mars is in this quarter with Rahu in the 3rd star from this quarter, Saturn also in the 3rd from Rahu, death of the wife of the native is certain.

MERCURY

If Mercury in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is liked by all, speaks truth and derives benefits from the government; if Moon aspects, he will be interested in music and fine arts and earns out of it,

enjoys all comforts with ladies, vehicles and house; if Mars aspects, he will be close to the politicians and will exploit them for selfish motive; if Jupiter aspects, he will be endowed with good family, children and wealth; if Venus aspects, he will be liked by all persons with whom he deals with and will have wealth, name and fame; if Saturn aspects, he does good service to the society, strong physique, will be interested in arguments.

Ist quarter (226.40 degree to 230.00 degree ) : If this quarter is the ascendant, the native will be an expert in music and arts and will earn considerable money.

Hnd quarter ( 230.00 degree to 233 JO degree ) : With Sun, the native is soft spoken and noble; sudden ups and downs in money matters; will be in government service. With Mars, the native has an unlucky wife who will put her hands in all the matters and makes the native in a miserable condition and will be poor. However, if Venus aspects this combination, the native will earn out of gold and wife will not be unlucky.

IIIrd quarter ( 233 JO degree to 236.40 degree ) : If Sun and Mars join, the native will be famous, but cruel and shamless and devoid of wealth, wife and children.

IVth quarter ( 236.40 degree to 240.00 degree ) : If Jupiter and Saturn join here, he will be wealthy and may be an expert artisan, but his eyes will be affected.

JUPITER

If Jupiter in this Nakshatra is aspectd by Sun, he will be afraid of doing any unlawful activities, god fearing; if Moon aspects, attains name, fame and wealth; if Mars aspects, the native is cruel. destroys arrogance of others and earns from the ruling class; if Mercury aspects, bereft of good behaviour, always interested in uncalled for disputes; if Venus aspects, he deals in cosmetics or things connected with the lady's use and enjoys with the women folk; if Saturn aspects, bereft of comforts from his family and cruel.

Ist quarter ( 226.40 degree to 230.00 degree ) : Ascendant being Krttika Ist quarter and Jupiter in this quarter, and receiving the aspect

of **Sun, Moon,** Mars and Saturn will kill the **child** within 3 years.

**Hnd quarter ( 230.00 degree to 233 JO degree ) :** The native is learned, wealthy and expert in sastras, if Mars and Sun join here, the native will attain a very high position in life with **wealth,** comfort and happiness and he may be a minister.

**IIIrd quarter ( 233 JO degree to 236.40 degree** ) : When **Sun,** Moon and Mars join here, the native is extremely rich, liked by the **females,** free from worries and a master of all arts.

IVth **quarter ( 236.40 degree** to **240.00 degree** ): **Sun, Moon** and Mars joining here will cause death of the child in 5 years. If Mars and Saturn join here, the native will be mean, unkind and will be wounded. However, he will be honoured by the government.

VENUS

If Venus in this Nakshatra is aspected by the **Sun,** the native enjoys good benefit from the government on account of his ability to carry on the work. But he will have to suffer a lot from his wife due to her treachery. If Moon **aspects,** the native occupies a very high position in the society, but at the same time will face severe criticism on account of his excess involvement with females; if Mars aspects, he will be poor and ugly looking; if Mercury aspects, the native faces several obstacles in his life and cannot enjoy his life the way in which likes; if Jupiter aspects, he will have an attractive figure, enjoys the company of good wife and children and is blessed with all comforts of his life; if Saturn **aspects,** he will have a lot of black money, peace **loving,** respected and kind to the needy.

**Ist quarter ( 226.40 degree to** 230.00 **degree ) :** If Mars is also placed here, the native is an expert in mathematics and a renowned astrologer. He will be respected and obeyed in his community. This combination gives gambling tendency.

**Hnd quarter ( 230.00 degree to 233 JO degree** ) : The native will indulge in excess sexual acts and **will** be a liar. Earns through chemicals or from indusries producing articles for the use of ladies.

**IIIrd quarter ( 233 JO degree to 236.40 degree** ) : This position indicates the profession of a doctor in the case of female native and

that of an engineer in the case of a male native. Metal trading has also been noticed.

**IVth** quarter (236.40 degree **to** 240.00 **degree ) :** Destroys the wealth. Unhappy family existence. Enjoys much power and authority after his 43rd year. Recoups the lost wealth after his 43rd year.

SATURN

If Saturn in this Nakshatra is aspected by the **Sun,** the native earns out of **cattle,milk** products and does good deeds; if Moon aspects, he follows the ideology of bad people and is cruel and cunning, will be poor; if Mars aspects, he is over- spoken, not helpful to others; if Mercury aspects, he will be interested in earning money out of illegal activities and cannot enjoy a good family life; if Jupiter aspects, the native attains a very high position in the government and earns ample **wealth,** enjoys with the family, gifted with good wife and children; if Venus aspects, travels extensively, will not have a good personality, interested in sexual acts.

**Ist** quarter ( 226.40 degree to 230.00 degree ) : If Sun is placed in Krttika with Saturn in this quarter, the native may suffer from tumour formation in the brain. An envious disposition. Adventurous, short-tempered and quarrelsome. May face some law suits against him.

Hnd quarter ( 230.00 degree to 233 JO degree ) : Dark complexion.. Not an attractive personality. Cunning and deceitful. However, he will enjoy power and authority due to his exploitive techniques. May suffer from some contagious diseases.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 233** JO degree **to** 236.40 **degree ) :** The native will have more than one wife. Happiness is scarce for him. First real marriage at the age of 22nd years. In some cases, it has been noticed that the wife **of the** native runs away with some other person due to his ill-treatment.

IVth quarter ( 236.40 degree to 240.00 degree ) : The native is very active and rich. Wealth will be earned by unlawful activities. However, he has no luck to enjoy. Suffer from several ailments. Medium type of education.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter **( 226.40** degree to 230.00 **degree ) :** Rahu in this quarter

gives two wives and it is certain when ascendant also falls here. Longivity of the first child is doubtful. If this combination is aspected by malifics, the native will die within 7 years.

**Hnd** quarter **( 230.00 degree** to 233 JO degree ) : The native will be cruel and deceitful. He may not hesitate to deceive even his own parents and co-borns. Will have frequent sexual act with base women, inspite of the fact that the native has a sick body.

**IIIrd quarter ( 233 JO degree to 236.40 degree** ) : While the native has the ability to express his ideas and make others understand them, he has to live in a dilapidated condition.

**IVth quarter** ( 236.40 degree to 240.00 degree ) : The native will be discarded by his family members. Will have a sickly body. Cunning and deceitful disposition.

**KETHU**

**Ist quarter** ( **226.40** degree **to** 230.00 degree ) : Good position for government job. With Mars, the native will be at the top. He will be selected for various trainings and may travel in foreign countries.

Hnd quarter **( 230.00** degree to **233** JO **degree ) :** While the native will enjoy the same results as mentioned for Kethu in **Ist** quarter, if Venus is also associated by conjunction or aspect, the native may do automobile business and earn considerable profit.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 233 JO degree to 236.40 degree ) : He will be surrounded by good friends. Takes up the responsibilities of various sports or entertainment field and will be wealthy.

**IVth quarter ( 236.40 degree to 240.00 degree ) :** Mostly these natives are in the business field. Enjoys **a** good degree of happiness throughout. He will be sincerely associated with religious institutions.

**III.** Results due to birth in specific **degree/degrees** of Jyeshtha Nakshatra

a) Divide Jyeshtha Nakshatra into 10 equal divisions i.e. divide 13.20 degree into 10 equal divisions. For example convert degree into minutes - **13** degree x 60 minutes = 780 minutes + 20 minutes = 800 minutes. So each l/10th of Jyeshtha Nakshatra will be 80 minutes or 1

degree and 20 minutes. If the birth takes place in a particular division, the following will be result:

| Divisions | Birth between degrees | Results of birth in the particular divison |
|---|---|---|
| I. | 0.00 to 1.20 degree (226.40 d.to 228.00 d. of the zodiac) | Danger, may be even death, to the mother's mother) |
| II. | 1.20 to 2.40 degree (228.00 d.to 229.20 d of the zodiac) | Danger or death to the mother's father. |
| III. | 2.40 to 4.00 degree (229.20 d.to 230.40 d. of the zodiac) | Danger or death to uncle (mother's brother) |
| IV. | 4.00 to 5.20 degree (230.40 d.to 232.00 d. of the zodiac) | Danger to or death of mother. |
| V. | 5.20 to 6.40 degree 232.00 d.to 233.20 d. of the zodiac) | Death of the child i.e.self |
| VI. | 6.40 to 8.00 degree (233.20 d.to 234.40 d. of the zodiac) | Danger to the pet or domestic animal. Loss of wealth. |
| VII. | 8.00 to 9.20 degree (234.40 d.to 236.00 d. of the zodiac) | Danger to the entire family. |
| VIII. | 9.20 to 10.40 degree (236.00 d.to 237.20 d of the zodiac) | Severe affliction to the dear and near one's. |
| IX. | 10.40 to 12.00 degree (237.20 d.to 238.40 d. of the zodiac). | Danger to the father-in-law. |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| X. | 12.00 to 13.20 degree (238.40 d.to 240.00 d of the zodiac) | Affliction and **danger** to everything associated with the child. |

A girl born in Jyeshtha which falls on Tuesday will cause the death of her elder brother. A person bora in the first quarter of star Jyeshtha (226.40 to 230.00 degree) will cause death of his elder brother soon after the birth.

A person born in the second quarter (230.00 to 233.20 degree) will cause death of the youngest among his elder brothers i.e. death will befall on the brother immediately above the native.

A person bora in the third quarter ( 233.20 to 236.40 degree) will cause death of his father.

A person born in the fourth quarter (236.40 to 240.00 degree will cause death to the self.

b) There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Jyeshtha Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Sun - **0.20 degree of Jyeshtha ( 227.00 degree of the** Orbit)
Saturn - 1.20 degree of Jyeshtha **( 228.00** degree of the Orbit)
Rahu - 4.20 degree of Jyeshtha **( 231.00** degree of the Orbit)
Kethu - 7.20 degree of Jyeshtha **( 234.00** degree of the Orbit)
Moon - 6.20 degree of Jyeshtha ( 233.00 degree of the Orbit)

Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration curtails the longivity of the native. No auspicious work shoiuld be undertaken when these planets transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever these planets transit such deadly degrees.

Those born in Jyeshtha Nakshatra should not keep any relationship or dealings with those born in PurvaAshadha, Cravana, Catabhishaj, Ardra, Punarvasu and **UttaraPhalguni** Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of Jyeshtha Nakshatra is Mercury followed by **Kethu,** Venus, Sun, Moon, Mars and Rahu.

IV. Remedial measures

1) Pukhraj (Topaz) of 7 Ratis fixed in Gold ring may be worn in the

3rd (Sun finger) on Thursday between 12.00 Noon to 3.00 PM.

2) Recite mantra no.20 and mantra for Mars.

# CHAPTER 19

## MULA

The 19th zodiacal extension from 240.00 degree 253.20 degree is called Mula Nakshatra; corresponding to the 'Ash- Shaulah' (the sting- of the Scorpion) of the Arab Manzil; 'Scorpionis' of the Greeks;' Uei' of the Chinese Sieu. Mula means 'the root'. According to the Cakalya, Mula consist of 9 stars formed like a lion's tail; whereas as per other authorities there are 11 stars in this group. The Khanda-Kataka assigns only 2 stars. Mula is named as 'Vicrtau' meaning the 'two releasers'. Atharva Veda also assigns only 2 stars and it also mention that when the Mula Nakshatra rises great relief is felt in the lingering diseases.

Bentley states that Mula was originally reckoned as the first asterism and was thus named. 'Mula' meaning 'the root'. In that case Mula may mean as 'the first or the beginning or the origin'.

The presiding deity of Mula Nakshatra is 'NIRRITI'. Nirriti is a godess with dark complexion using black clothes. It is said that she lives in the kingdom of dead. As she represents evils, a special prayer is held before commencement of any rituals, to keep away the godess.

### I. General results of being born in Mula Nakshatra

### A Male natives

1. **Physical features:** He has good physical appearance. He will have beautiful limbs and bright eyes. He will be the most attractive person in his family.

2. **Character and general events:** He has a very sweet nature and is a peace loving person. He has a set pinciple in his life. There is a general fear about the persons born in Mula Nakshatra. It is not like that always. He can stand against any adverse tidal wave. He has the capacity to penetrate that wave and reach the destination.

He is not bothered about tomorrow nor he is very serious about his own matters. He keeps all the happenings in the hands of god and become prey to optimism.

3. Education, sources **of earning/profession:** He does not keep con-

**trol** of the balance of receipt and payment resulting in debt. He is the type of person who renders advice to others but not capable of keeping the same principles for his own use. This **peculiar** characteristic generally fits them for the profession of financial advise or religious advice.

Since he is skilled in several fields there will be frequent changes of profession or trade but stability in this direction seems to be a very rare phenomenon. Because of this inherent quality of frequent changes he is always in need of money. Mula born have a peculiar characterisitc of mixing with his friends and spending major part of his income on such **friends.** It is quite natural that when expenditure is more than income and the native is not ready to earn anything by illegal mode the balance will always be in the negative. Hence it is advisable that he must keep away such friends and while he believes that all that is taking place on the earth is due to the blessings of HE, he should also try to be a little selfish and find a way to improve the inflow of income.

Out of all the 28 Nakshatras, I am dealing in this book, I have come **to** a conclusion that these are the people who devote their entire **energy** with utmost sincerity to their employers as also **to** any persons who have kept faith or trust in Mula **borns.** A deep study of the life of these persons has revealed some facts about their separate entity than other Nakshatra born i.e. some sort of internal force or some external force is briefing the natives in all the work they undertake.

He earns his livelihood in a foreign place. It is advisable that he must, as far as possible, try to get an opportunity either in the professional field or in the business field in a foreign land or country as he cannot have good luck in the native place; whereas he can have much better success in a foreign land.

As already mentioned above, he is capable of shining in all walks of life, particularly in the field of fine arts, as a writer and in the social work.

**4. Family life:** Excepting a few cases, it is seen that Mula **born** cannot have any benefit from his parents whereas he is all self-made. His married life will be more or less satisfactory. He gets a spouse with all the requisite qualities expected from a good wife.

5. Health: If Sun, Moon or Venus is afflicted in the horoscope he will be affected with tuberculosis or isnofelia; if affliction is due to Mars, Saturn or Rahu paralytic attack or stomach problem. Whatever may be the nature of disease it will not be visible in his appearance or face as even when he is critically ill, his expression and the attraction of the face will not change. Normally it is seen that the native is not in the habit of taking care of his own health. With the result, some severe health problems can be noticed in his 27th, 31st, **44th,** 48th, 56th and **60th** age.

Once he is addicted **to** any drug it **will** be very difficult to control such addiction. Hence he must try to keep away from any material of intoxication.

B. Female Natives

1. Physical features: Medium complexion- neither black nor white or swarthy in hot countries. Reddish colour in cold countries. Her principal teeth will not be close but with great distance, wealthy sign.

2. Character and general events: Mostly these natives are pure-hearted. However, obstinacy cannot be ruled out. Even on small matters she **will** be **very** much adamant. Since she lacks knack of dealing she quite often lands into problems.

3. Education, sources of earning/profession: Mostly, Mula born females do not acquire much education. These females do not show any interest in studies. Most of these females spent more than two terms in the same standard or class. Ultimately they leave further education. The only exception is that if Jupiter is placed in opposition i.e. aspects or placed in Magha Nakshatra, the native **may be** a doctor or employed in an envious position i.e. such females will have excellent academic record and reach to the top.

4. Family life: Females born in this Nakshatra, unlike the males, cannot enjoy full conjugal bliss. She will have a separated life, mainly due to the death of her husband or divorce. This result cannot be blindly applied as other planetary positions of favourable nature will, to a certain extent, nullify the bad effects. There may be delay in the marriage and also some hurdles. If the position of Mars is unfavourable she will have to face a lot of problems either from her husband or from

children.

5. **Health:** She is prone to **rheumatism,** lumbago, hip or back ache combined with pain in arms and shoulders.

## II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Mula Nakshatra

SUN

If Sun **in** this Nakshatra is aspected by the **Moon,** the native will have a beautiful son, attractive speech; if Mars **aspects,** he **will** join defence or police department and earn name and fame, but will be discarded by his family members; if Mercury aspects, he will be rich, interested in the collection of gold, silver and other precious metals and learned in sastras, mantras etc.; if Jupiter aspects, a minister or having equivalent status; if Venus aspects, extremely rich but spents too much for the sake of sexual enjoyment; if Saturn aspects, moves in the company of bad people and earns out of catties.

**Ist quarter ( 240.00 degree to 243 JO degree )** : With Mercury, the native has a godly and learned father. His parents will feed large number of poor people and do other charitable work.

**Hnd quarter ( 243** JO degree **to 246.40 degree ) :** If there is no other benefic **aspect,** the native will be a petty trader. If Venus is associated **he** may earn as a silk cloth trader.

**IIIrd quarter ( 246.40 degree to 250.00 degree ) :** The native will have sore throat. However, a humorous disposition and fertile imagination. Female native will have severe pain in the breast. May deal in petrol or oils.

**IVth quarter ( 250.00 degree to 253 JO degree ) :** This position is not good for health. May suffer from faintings, cerebral anaemia, severe headache. If Mars and Venus are also associated the native will be a doctor with sickly appearance.

MOON

If Moon in this Nakshatra is aspected by the **Sun,** the native will attain fame and enjoy kingly comforts; if Mars aspects, may be employed in defence or in some security departments; if Mercury aspects, have the comforts of good servants, expert in astrology, may be an artisan; if

Jupiter aspects, attains a high position or owns several industrial undertakings, beautiful personality; if Venus aspects, endowed with good **children,** religious **mind, wealthy;** if Saturn aspects, the native will be cruel in approach but highly learned in various sastras and religious matters.

**Ist** quarter **( 240.00** degree to 243 JO degree ) : With Mars and Venus also placed here and ascendant falls in Ardra Nakshatra, a female native will do prostitution with the consent of her husband.

Hnd quarter (243J0 degree to 246.40 degree ) : The native is dishonest in any of the work but will be eloquent. He cannot enjoy a happy family life mainly due to his inherent quality of dishonesty. In some cases it has been noticed that wife of such native will discard him and goes with another person.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 246.40** degree to 250.00 **degree ) :** If aspected by Mars, Sun or Saturn, the persons will be a lawyer, arbitrator in a court and addicted to courtezans.

IVth quarter **( 250.00** degree **to 253** JO **degree ) :** Any prediction about the native born with Moon in this quarter should **be** made after 4 years' only, as there is risk of life of the native upto his 4 year's of age.

MARS

If Mars in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native will be honoured by the world, be fortunate but will **be** cruel in behaviour; if Moon aspects, suffers some physical disability, learned, may face some criminal charges; if Mercury aspects, learned in varioius arts and different subjects and attains a good degree of mastery over most of the subjects; if Jupiter aspects, unhappy married life in spite of the fact that he will be wealthy and have all that a man requires for leading a comfortable life; if Venus aspects, does charitable acts, but even while doing such charitable acts, sexual aim is always kept in mind if he does some service to the females; if Saturn aspects, some physical disability and a wandering disposition.

**Ist** quarter ( 240.00 degree to 243 JO degree ) : He will **triump** over his foes and **will** be possessed of comfort and happiness. However, first five years of his married life will be full of problems and may reach at

the point of separation or divorce.

Hnd quarter ( 243 JO degree to 246.40 degree ) : The native has a wounded body, harsh **speech,** dependent. He will have success after a great struggle. The native normally is not matured upto his 40th years of age. Hence any progress in life can be achieved only after this age.

Hlrd quarter **( 246.40** degree to 250.00 degree ) : The native has a wounded body, harsh speech, dependent on others even **for** a small **thing,** happiness and success after a great struggle.

IVth quarter **( 250.00** degree to **253** JO **degree )** : An irritable, quarrelsome disposition. May join defence. Will face litigation. Takes interest in occultism due to frustration.

MERCURY

If Mercury in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, he will have a calm nature, suffer from urinary problems; if Moon aspects, a trustworthy fellow, amiable in character and a renowned writer; if Mars aspects, he may earn as a writer, but his deeds are not suited to the society; if Jupiter **aspects,** highly intelligent, attractive personality, noble and attains a high political status, if Venus aspects, soft spoken, a teacher; if Saturn aspects, cunning and cruel and will lead a unhappy existence.

**Ist** quarter **( 240.00** degree to **243** JO **degree ) :** He will be a favourite of the ruler or a person in high position may be even a minister.

Hnd quarter **( 243** JO degree to 246.40 **degree ) :** If Venus and Rahu are also placed here, the native will be an engineer initially. He may switch over to industrial production of his own. Life will be generally happy. Mercury alone gives ordinary job in government.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 246.40 degree to 250.00 degree ) : The native is earmarked for independent profession. With Jupiter he will rise to the top; may be a chartered accountant or a Vedic scholar.

IVth quarter ( 250.00 degree to 253J0 degree ) : If Mercury is aspected by Jupiter, the native will be extremely rich, be an artisan and highly learned in vedas or old scriptures.

JUPITER

If Jupiter in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is poor,

disliked by all; if Moon aspects, a very fortunate position, will enjoy good family life with abundant money and comforts; if Mars aspects, a cruel, makes problems to others, injury inflicted by enemy; if Mercury aspects, a minister or equivalent; if Venus aspects, long life, fortunate in all respects; if Saturn aspects, the native has the tendency to steel things and will be foresaken by his village men.

Ist quarter ( 240.00 degree to 243 JO degree ) : The native may be head of some education department or a professor. He will follow highly virtuous path and will lead a life of honesty and sincerity.

Hnd quarter ( 243 JO degree to 246.40 degree ) : The native will be equal to a king in status, power and wealth. If Venus aspects, he may have problem through females.

IIIrd quarter ( 246.40 degree to 250.00 degree ) : The native will be endowed with all comforts of life, long lived, happy marital life. Mercury joining, the native is a scholar and aspected by Mars, a preceptor of large community.

IVth quarter ( 250.00 degree to 253 JO degree ) : In addition to the results mentioned above for Jupiter in 3rd quarter, the native may be a head of religious or scientific institution.

VENUS

If Venus in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is highly learned, wealthy but short-tempered; if Moon aspects, enjoys kingly position; if Mars aspects, he will be very rich, may be involved in business; if Mercury aspects, will possess wealth, vehicles, land and buildings; if Jupiter aspects, more than one marriage and a large family; if Saturn aspects, the native will enjoy pleasures and abundant wealth and fortune.

Ist quarter ( 240.00 degree to 243 JO degree ) : Jupiter and Sun also placed here will make him bold and intelligent, may be a minister or may hold equivalent status, but he will have some problems with his eyes.

IInd quarter ( 243 JO degree to 246.40 degree ) : He will be lord of men. He may be associated with institutions responsible for upliftment of ladies or care of the orphan ladies.

**IIIrd** quarter ( **246.40** degree to 250.00 degree ) : Venus alone here **confers** a poor existence, devoid of happiness, wife and children.

IVth quarter ( **250.00** degree to **253** JO degree ): Venus, Saturn and Sun makes the native highly learned in religious texts but lowly placed in life with no money even for his day- to-day requirements. However, he will have the most adjustable and understanding family.

SATURN

If Saturn in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, **fairly** good position comparing to Sun's aspect to Saturn placed in other Nakshatras, the native will enjoy gods pleasure i.e.name, fame and wealth; if Moon aspects, causes danger to mother, have a good family, if Mars aspects, he will be disliked by all, faces some penal punishment, cunning and cruel; if Mercury aspects, enjoys a very high reputation and be equal to a minister in rank; if Jupiter aspects, may be a research fellow or a teacher; if Venus aspects, the native will be brought up by a lady other than his **own** mother, will be shouldering many responsibilities.

**Ist** quarter ( **240.00** degree to 243 JO **degree** ) **:** The native will enjoy the dignity attaching to the possession of children, wife and riches. He is the most generous man in his family.

Hnd quarter ( 243 JO degree to 246.40 degree ) : He is learned in several sastras and attains success and fame through such sastras. Always encircled by his friends who will eagerly wait for his help and advise. Tall and stout body.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 246.40** degree to 250.00 **degree ) :** Generally Saturn in this position produces good defence personnel. If in defence, the native will bring glory to the family and to the country. It is more correct if Mars aspects.

IVth quarter ( 250.00 degree **to 253.20** degree ) : The native may become head of a town, village, or may be employed in educational institution in a good capacity equal to that of a head of the department. If **Venus** also joins, the wife of the native will also be employed.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter ( **240.00** degree to **243** JO degree ) : If Saturn, Moon and Mars are placed in Pushya Nakshatra with Rahu in this quarter, male

native suffers severe mental affliction on account of his children. In the case of female native, she will suffer from womb disorder. She will also be subjectd to severe mental torture due to her son.

Hnd quarter **(243** JO degree **to** 246.40 **degree) :** In the case of a female native, when the ascendant falls in Mrgacirsha with Rahu here, she will be responsible for annihilation of her family and bereft of happiness and comfort.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 246.40** degree to 250.00 degree ) : Highly learned, a vedic scholar. He **will** be in possession of considerable landed property which will be lost during his fifties. This is certain if Moon is in Jyestha Nakshatra.

IVth quarter **( 250.00** degree to 253 JO **degree ) :** If ascendant falls in Vicaka 1st or Hnd quarter, with Rahu here, the native will have frequent overseas trips, a capable executive, but a shameless character.

KETHU

**Ist** quarter **( 240.00** degree to **243.20** degree ): If ascendant falls in Anuradha, the native is blessed with the comfort of good houses, considerable landed properties. However, there may be a heavy loss of money and property when he is 31 years. But he will recoup the lost property after his 35th year.

Hnd quarter (243 JO degree to 246.40 **degree ) :** As in the **Ist** quarter, the native is endowed with wealth and comforts. If Mars also joins here, the native will become a minister or equivalent in status.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 246.40** degree to 250.00 **degree ) :** While the native will enjoy more or less the same results as applicable for **Ist** and **IInd** quarter, he is liable to cardiac trouble or blood poisoning.

IVth quarter **( 250.00** degree **to** 253 JO **degree ) :** Kethu in this position will, while giving maximum lift to the native, induce a set back in the family front. Relatives becomes his enemies and will cause utmost problems.

III. Results due to birth in the specific **degree/degrees** of Mula Nakshatra

a) Divide the Mula Nakshatra **into** 15 divisions. Results of birth in a

particular division will be as follows:

| No. of Division | Degree of Mula Nakshatra (Moon's position between) | | | Result of birth in particular division |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | d.m.s. | | d.m.s. | |
| 1. | 0.00.00 | to | 0.53.20 | Death of father. |
| | (240.00.00 | to | 240.53.30) | |
| 2. | 0.53.00 | to | 1.46.40 | Death of Father's |
| | (240.53.20 | to | 241.46.40) | brother. |
| 3. | 1.46.40 | to | 2.40.00 | Death of sister's |
| | (241.46.40 | to | 242.40.00) | husband. |
| 4. | 2.40.00 | to | 3.33.20 | Paternal grand |
| | (242.40.00 | to | 243.33.20) | father. |
| 5. | 3.33.20 | to | 4.26.40 | Death of mother |
| | (24333.20 | to | 244.26.40) | |
| 6. | 4.26.40 | to | 5.20.00 | Death of |
| | (244.26.40 | to | 245.20.00) | mother's sister. |
| 7. | 5.20.00 | to | 6.13.20 | Death of |
| | (245.20.00 | to | 246.13.20) | mother's brother. |
| 8. | 6.13.20 | to | 7.06.40 | Death of paternal uncle's wife. |
| | (246.13.20 | to | 247.06.40) | |
| 9. | 7.06.40 | to | 8.00.00 | Very bad for entire surroundings. |
| | (247.06.40 | to | 248.00.00) | |
| 10. | 8.00.00 | to | 8.53.20 | Bad for cattle or pet animals in the house. |
| | (248.00.00 | to | 248.53.20) | |

| No. of Division | Degree of Mula Nakshatra (Moon's; position between) | Result of birth in particular division |
|---|---|---|

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 11. | **8.53.20** | to | 9.46.40 | | Ruin to the servants. |
| | (248.53.20 | to | 249.46.40) | | |
| 12. | 9.46.40 | to | 10.40.00 | | Death of the native. |
| | (249.46.40 | to | 250.40.00) | | |
| 13. | 10.40.00 | to | **11.33** | JO | Death of eldest brother. |
| | (250.40.00 | to | 25133.20) | | |
| 14. | 11.33.20 | to | 12.26.40 | | Death of eldest brother. |
| | (25133.20 | to | 252.26.40) | | |
| 15. | 12.26.40 | to | 13.20.00 | | Death of **mother's** father. |
| | (252.26.40 | to | 253.20.00) | | |

A girl born in Mula falling on Sunday will cause death to the father-in-law; danger to the father-in-law is also indicated if birth takes place in the 1st quarter of Mula.

A person born in the 1st quarter of Mula will cause death of the father. A person born in the Hnd quarter will cause death of the mother. A person born in **IIIrd** quarter will cause loss of wealth. A person born in the **IVth** quarter will enjoy the life in its entirety i.e. very good.

According to the age old belief, a child born in Abhukta Mula should be abandoned. If this is not possible, the father of the native should not see him for 8 years. After performing some religious Japas and Shantis he may see the child in the 9th year. According to another version such evil effect to the father will extent only for 8 days.

Our rishis further say that if a girl is born in Mula she will cause ruin to her parent's family. If a boy is born in Mula he may become a king or equivalent in other words occupy a high position in life. If a boy marries a **gril** born in Mula Nakshatra the **boy's** mother becomes a widow within a year.

It is also said that when a child is **born** in Mula Nakshatra, the father of the child should not see at all the face of the child for 28 days. After 28 days of the child's birth, the father should first look at the child's face not directly but through reflection in **'TIL** OIL".

The last degree **of the**constellation Jyeshtha and first two degrees of

Mula are together known as 'ABHUKTA MULA' and a child born in Abhukta Mula usually struggle for existence and it will do things contrary to the progress of the class in Which it is born. **Similarly** a child born in the last two degrees of Aclesha and the first degree of Magha faces the same fate.

Divide Mula **into** 62 parts. The first 31 parts are ruled by the following divinities and the circle is repeated for rulership i.e. the 32 part is again ruled by the same deity which ruled the 1st part of Mula Nakshatra. Rulership is as follows:

| Part | Ruler | Part | Ruler |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1. | Raakshasa (Demons) | 17. | Gandharva |
| 2. | Yaathu Dhaana | 18. | Yama (Godof death) |
| 3. | Chandra (Moon) | 19. | Brahma |
| 4. | Sukra (Venus) | 20. | Vishnu |
| 5. | Sarpagana(clan of scorpions) | 21. | Yama (God of death) |
| 6. | Pitru (Manes) | 22. | Easwara (Shiva) |
| 7. | Maatru | 23. | Vishnu |
| 8. | **Yama** | 24. | Elevan Ruchas |
| 9. | **Kaala** (servant of Yama) | 25. | Pavana (Air god) |
| 10. | Visvadevata | 26. | Munigana (Clan of Rishis or Saints) |
| 11. | Maheswara **(Shiva)** | 27. | Subramanya (son of Lord Shiva) |
| 12. | Sharvan | 28. | Nandikeshwara |
| 13. | Vaishravanana | 29. | Gouri ( A cow) |
| 14. | Sukra (Venus) | 30. | Saraswati (Godess ofknowledge) |
| 15. | Megha (Cloud) | 31. | Prajapathi |
| 16. | Divakara (Sun) | | |

For a happy existence and to remove evil effects of being born in the respective degree of Mula Nakshatra, the native must worship the respective deity.

b) There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Mula Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Mars - 2.00 degree of Mula ( 242.00 degree of the Orbit)
Rahu - 10.00 degree of Mula ( 250.00 degree of the Orbit )
Kethu - 11.00 degree of Mula ( 251.00 degree of the Orbit ).

Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuratioon, curtails the longivity of the native unless a strong Jupiter or Moon aspects. No auspicious work should be undertaken when these planets transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever these planets transit such deadly degreees.

**IV. Remedial measures**

1) Lahsania ( Cat's eye ) of 3 Ratis fixed in a Gold ring may be worn in 2nd (Saturn) or 3rd (Sun) finger on Thursday between Sunset to 8 PM; plus Yellow Sapphire of 5 Ratis! also fixed in Gold ring may be worn in the 2nd or third finger.

2) Wear Talisman (Yantra ) as mentioned at sl.no.19 of mantra and recite mantras mentioned therein.

# CHAPTER 20

## PURVA ASHADHA

The 20th zodiacal extension from 253.20 degree to 266.40 degree is called Purva Ashadha Nakshatra; corresponding to 'An-Naaim' (the pasturing cattle) of the Arab Manzil; 'Sagittari' of the Greeks; 'Ki' of the Chines Sieu. Purva means 'former' and Ashadha means 'unsubdued'. There are 4 stars in the group of Purva Ashadha Nakshatra and figures as a tusk of an elephant.

The presiding deity of Purva Ashadha is 'JAL' (water). Water need not require any explanation.

I. General results of being born in Purva Ashadha Nakshatra

There is pada dosha (affliction due to birth in a particular quarter of Purva-Ashadha Nakshatra ). Those born in the 1st quarter i.e. the first 3.20 degrees, will cause the mother's health or longivity, those born in 2nd quater (3.20 degree to 6.40 degree) will affect the father's health and longivity, those bora in 3rd quarter ( 6.40 degree to 10.00 degree ) will cause uncle's (mother's brother) health and longivity; and those born in the 4th quarter ( 10.00 degree to 13.20 degree) will cause the native himself of health or longivity.

Pada dosha mentioned above is based on the saying of our ancient seers, but it is my experience that pada dosha mentioned above is not cent per cent correct. Pada dosha along with days of the week and the tithis jointly will have to be considered before a conclusion is arrived at.

A **Male** natives

1.Physical features: He will have lean and tall body. His teeth will be very beautiful, ears long, eyes bright, waist narrow and arms long.In other words he has good attractive physical features.

2.Character and general events: He has exemplary intelligence. There is a tendency of jumping to a conclusion on the matters he deals with. Nobody can defeat him in argument. He has extra-ordinary convincing power. He will not, under any circumstance, subdue to others, whether he is right or wrong. On the one side you can have a

lot of advices from him but you cannot render any advice to him.

While he expresses that he is very courageous he cannot reach that state unless he is forced either by circumstances or by persons to show the requisite courage. In decision making he is very poor. He finds it difficult to take a decision even on small matters. Once he is aroused by instigation or argument he takes decision without thinking the merits and demerits of such action and he sticks to that decision till the end. Even if he is completely wrong in his steps, nobody can change his decision. Such is the obstinate character of the native.

He likes to do a lot of things for others for nothing in return but he will be subjected to a lot of criticism. He derives maximum benefits from the unknown persons. He cannot keep any permanent relationship with anybody. If he can work with a particular aim with full sincerity he can reach to the top of life. He hates external show. He is god **fearing, honest,** humble **and** far from hypocrisy. **He** can never think of doing anything which will disturb the progress of others.

He will be highly religious and always interested in feeding revered class and will devote much of his time in puja or other religious acts. He is a good collector of antiques. He may also take interest in writing poems.

3. Education, sources of **earning/profession:** Eventhough he can shine in almost all the fields, he is particularly fit for doctor's profession or fine arts. He is advised not to venture for any business unless he has dependable employees or managers. He **will** be attracted to the studies of occult philosophy and sciences and he can shine well. Period upto 32 years of age will be a period of trial and error. Thereafter he slowly start climbing ladders of success. Period between 32 years and 50 years **of age will be** very good.

4. Family life: He cannot enjoy any benefit from his parents. However, he will be lucky to have benefits from his **co-borns,** particularly from brothers. He will be spending most of his life in foreign land.

His married life will be more or less happy. His marriage may be delayed. In some cases, it **has** been noticed that the marriage take place in a most competitive way. He is more inclined towards his wife and in-laws. Even then, there will be frequent disharmony between the

couples. At last, he finds peace in the company of his wife. He will be lucky to have the most talented and respectful children, who will bring name and fame to his family. There may be at the most two children.

**5.Health: While** his outward appearance is extremely good, his internal constitution may not be good i.e. his health may not be good. It is quite often noticed that this native is prone to a particular incurable disease. Still he will not care for his health. He is prone to severe wooping **cough,** breathing trouble, bronchitis etc. In addition, if Moon or Venus is afflicted by malific planets, tuberculosis,, heart attack and malaria or **isnofelia** is also found in such native. Even in the state of critical illness he will not hesitate to jump into the work which he feels should be completed. He may face problem with his thighs. He must take care about his lungs as he is liable to suffer from rheumatic pains.

B. Female natives:

Females bora in this Nakshatra will also enjoy more or less the same results mentioned above. In addition, the native will enjoy the following results:

1. **Physical features** : She is extremely beautiful. Her almond eyes plays the role of a magnet. Long nose and graceful look, fair complexion, brown coloured hair.

2. **Character and general events:** She is intelligent. She has energy, enthusiasm, vigour and vitality. Hence she is greedy and aspiring for everything. However, she is not obstinate. She can attain more success when adverse conditions prevail. She will weigh the merits and demerits of each case and come to a final decision after deep consideration. She will speak out what she feels right whether others will digest it or not. She will be fond of dogs and other pet animals. She makes promises but will not be fulfilled. Tendency of hatred towards her parents and brothers have been noticed. She will be leader among her relations. A determined, truthful character.

3. **Education,** sources of **earning/profession:** Generally, females born in this Nakshatra are educated. She may be a teacher, bank employeee or attached to religious institutions. If Mercury is also placed with Moon, she may earn as a publisher or writer.

**4. Family life:** She is very good in household activities. When the age goesby, she develops more and more love **and** attachement to her husband, with the result her life becomes more and more happier. Benefit from the children will be to a limited extent only.

5 **Health:** Her health will generally be good. In addition to the diseases mentioned in the **case** of male native above, she will have acute disorders of the womb and uterus. Problems connected with thighs.

## II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Purva Ashadha Nakshatra

SUN

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter (253 JO degree to 256.40 degree) :** The native aims at high comforts, power and authority. A double character, partly materialistic and partly spiritual. He will commence his employement when he is 21 years old. If in business, he will be engaged in the same business as that of his father.

**Hnd quarter ( 256.40 degree to 260.00 degree** ) : The native will be respected and will be rich. His adamant attitude will bring him enemity with several. He should be careful while dealing with outsiders, as there is a possibility of injury being inflicted by them.

**IIIrd quarter ( 260.00 degree to 263J0 degree** ) : The native is courageous. If aspected by Jupiter, the native can attain a very high position in the industrial field. He may simultaneously be employed and carry on some business. His best period will be between 35th year and 44th year.

**IVth quarter ( 263 JO degree to 266.40 degree ) :** Normally Sun in this quarter gives the native a business mind. If associated with Jupiter, he will have a large empire of business houses. He will own several buildings.

MOON

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter ( **253** JO degree to 256.40 **degree** ) : With Sun and Mars, the native may suffer from rheumatic disease. Danger to mother. He has to be careful when he is 13 years old during which time, his health will be completely in bad shape and unless immediate attention is given there will be danger to his life.

Hnd quarter ( **256.40** degree to 260.00 degree ) : Danger to father when the child will be 9 months old. The native will have handsome limbs and bright eyes. He will be a gem in the family as far as personality is concerned. He will be highly learned in sastras and will feed poor and help the needy.

**IIIrd** quarter ( **260.00** degree to **263** JO **degree** ) : Danger to maternal uncle. The native will be well-behaved, endowed with a high sense of honour, well off, calm and cool minded. He will have at the most two children. He will have ample money till his 40th years of age. Thereafter, several unexpected expenses will take away major part of his wealth. So the native must store some money for the later part of his life.

IVth quarter ( **263.20** degree to 266.40 degree ): Danger to self. If there is benefic planet, the native may live long. However, when he is in the 1st year of his life, the child will be haunted by spirits and other unnatural evils, and his health will be very bad, more or less near the death stage. If several planets aspects Moon in this quarter, the native will live for 100 years. According to learned in astrology (our ancients) such native will die in the month of Ashadha, Panchami tithi of Full Moon days, on Friday night when Aclesha Nkashatra will be ruling.

**MARS**

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter ( 253J0 degree to 256.40 degree ) : With Saturn in Anuradha, Jupiter in Cravana and Mars in this quarter will kill one of his brothers at a very young age. Mars alone will make the native courageous but unkind. If associated with Jupiter, service in the government in an administrative level.

Hnd quarter (256.40 degree to 260.00 degree ) : If Jupiter aspects,

the native is devoid of wife and happiness. Worried mind. In some cases lunacy of low intensity has been noticed. If associated with Saturn, the native will himself will be responsible for all the calamities of his life.

**IIIrd quarter ( 260.00 degree to 263 JO degree ) : Long** life is indicated if Jupiter aspects Mars in this quarter and a determined character. He will be loved by his relatives. The native will rise from the lowest rung to the top position.

**IVth quarter ( 263 JO degree to 266.40 degree )** : The native will be courageous and will attain a high position in the political field. However, there will be several enemies. Danger to his life through weapons at the age of 52 years. He will have very few children.

## MERCURY

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter ( 253 JO degree to 256.40 degree ) :** With Saturn the native will be in a mercantile profession. Good periods from his 21st year. If aspected by Venus, the native will travel to foreign countries and earn enormous wealth. If Moon also join this combination, the native may not come back to his native place, but will be settled down in foreign country.

**Hnd quarter ( 256.40 degree to 260.00 degree ) :** The native will be in government service. He may be a principal adviser to the ruler or to the minister. If in independent profession, he may be a legal expert or person responsible for keeping accounts and helping various organisations. In modern times, a chartered accountant.

**IIIrd quarter ( 260.00 degree to 263 JO degree ) :** The native will enjoy more or less the same results as applicable for the native bora with Mercury in the 1st quarter. In addition, Mercury in this quarter reveals several connection with female folk and destruction of wealth through them.

**IVth quarter ( 263 JO degree to 266.40 degree )** : If associated with Jupiter, the native will normally be a government officer who will travel all over the world in connection with the business of the government. He may face severe reversals in his carrier at his 45th year and again

at his 52nd year.

JUPITER

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarer **( 253** JO degree to 256.40 **degree ) :** With Saturn and Sun aspected by Mars, the father of the native has short life. Many brothers and two sisters. One of the sisters will die early.

Hnd quarter ( 256.40 degree to 260.00 degree ) : Ascendant being Rohini and Jupiter placed in this quarter with the aspect of benefic planet or planets, the native will die while on a pilgrimage. If Moon is the aspecting planet, he will be drowned in a sacred river.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 260.00** degree to **263** JO **degree ):** The native will be rich and endowed with good wife, children and happiness. He will have his best period between 25th year and 45th year. If dasa of Jupiter is also in operation, he will accumulate large amount of wealth. However, if Mars is associated here, his children will given trouble.

IVth quarter ( **263** JO degree to 266.40 degree ) : He will be learned in various sastras and sciences and may be involved seriously in some scientific research activities. If aspected by Mars and Mercury, he may be in defence doing scientific experiments for the production of weapons.

VENUS

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter (253 JO degree to 256.40 **degree ) :** With Rahu the native will have only female children. Normally, Venus in this quarter **will** give early marriage to the native. In the case of females marriage even before 18 years is indicated. But, it is seen that such marriage will not last long.

Hnd quarter **( 256.40** degree to 260.00 degree ) : With Saturn, Sun and Mars, the native cannot see his father. There is no sister. In all probability he will be only son to his parents. In this case also marriage is early. If Jupiter eventhough an enemy of Venus, join marriage is

stable and happy.

**IIIrd quarter ( 260.00 degree to 263 JO degree ) :** Venus aspected by Moon makes the native a good doctor. The native has medium height. However, female natives are not normally in the employment field. Eventhough they are educated, employment or self earning is not indicated. But this result is applicable only when there is no aspect of planets.

IVth quarter **( 263** JO degree **to** 266.40 degree ): A generous and frank disposition. **Wealthy** and kind. Will look after several needy persons. A philosophical **mind** which is usually not expressed for monetary purpose.

SATURN

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter ( 253** JO **degree** to **256.40 degree ) :** If Jupiter also conjoin or aspects Saturn in this quarter, the native becomes Chief ruler or he will hold some important office in the government. He will be religious and clever in dealing with others.

Hnd quarter **( 256.40** degree to 260.00 **degree ) :** Has medium type of education. Has brothers. None to help him. He will be duped by his associates. If ascendant also falls in this quarter, the native suffers severe mental and health problems till his 10th years of age and injury in the head with clear visible permanent mark.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 260.00 degree to 263 JO degree ) : If Mars aspects rheumatic **diseases.** With Mercury, the native may join communication department and will enjoy a happy life.

IVth quarter **( 263** JO degree to 266.40 **degree ):** With Mars, obstruction in education and employment. Intermittent business activities. Stability after 45 years only. May suffer from gall bladder or rheumatism.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter ( 253 JO degree to 256.40 degree ) : When Saturn, Mars and Venus are placed in Pushya Nakshatra, the native has to undergo

several miseries of fife. Native may suffer from ulcer. He has to shoulder the responsibility of his widowed sister, a brother who is lunatic and a sickly mother.

**Hnd quarter ( 256.40 degree to 260.00 degree ) :** This quarter being ascendant, Rahu Mars and Saturn are placed here, the native will certainly suffer from bladder troubles and swelling of testicles.

**IIIrd quarter ( 260.00 degree to 263 JO degree** ) : The native will unnecessarily interfere in other's matters and faces frequent invited and created **adverse** situation.

**IVth quarter ( 263 JO degree to 266.40 degree ) :** The native is very influential and handsome. Noble and trustworthy. Charitable with artistic qualities. However, his constitution is outwardly good but internally very weak.

**KETHU**

**Ist quarter ( 253 JO degree to 256.40 degree ) :** If ascendant also falls here, rheumatic diseases. Accumulation of considerable wealth. He will have large fleet of **family.**

**Hnd quarter ( 256.40 degree to 260.00 degree ) :** With Jupiter in this quarter and Mercury in Mula or **Purva-Ashadha,** the native is intelligent, respect elders, will have five brothers and three sisters. With Jupiter alone and without any aspect, the native will be employed in an iron machinery factory.

**IIIrd quarter ( 260.00 degree to 263J0 degree** ) : With Venus in Catabhishaj, wealth through wife and the native **may be** a doctor. Goes to foreign countries after his 55th year.

**IVth quarter ( 263 JO degree to 266.40 degree ) :** His close association with **politicians** will bring him power **and** authority, but not money. As he is an illiterate power monger, for the sake of pomp-and-show, he will spend his own hard earned money for nothing in return in particular.

Those born in this Nakshatra should not keep any relationship or dealings with those bora in **Cravana,** Catabhishaj, Uttara-Bhadra-Pada, Pushya, Aclesha and Citra Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of this nakshatra is Venus followed by the Sun, Moon, Mars, Rahu, Jupiter and Saturn. The maximum longivity estimated for Purva-Ashadha born persons is 86 years of age.

**III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Purva-Ashadha Nakshatra**

There are are some deadly or fateful degrees in Purva- Ashadha Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Jupiter - 3.40 degree of Purva-Ashadha ( 257.00 degree of the Orbit )

Sun - 8.40 degree of Purva-Ashadha (262.00 degree of the Orbit)

Mercury - 7.40 degree of Purva-Ashadha (261.00 degree of the Orbit )

Moon - 2.40 degree of Purva-Ashadha (258.00 degree of the Orbit )

Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration curtails the longivity of the native. No auspicious work should be undertaken when theses planets transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever these planets transit such deadly degrees.

**III. Remedial measures**

1) Hira ( diamond ) of 2 Ratis fixed in gold ring may worn in 3rd (Sun) finger on Friday between 7.30 AM and 10.30AM.

2) Wear Talisman (Yantra ) as mentioned at sl.no.19 of mantra and also recite mantras mentioned therein.

# CHAPTER 21

## UTTARA ASHADHA

The 21st zodiacal extension from 266.40 degree to 280.00 degree is called Uttara Ashadha Nakshatra (if Abhijit is also taken into account for the purpose of prediction, Uttara Ashadha extends from 266.40 degree to 276.40 degree only); corresponding to the **'Al-bALDAH'** (the town ) of the Arab Manzil; 'Sagigtarii' of the Greeks; **'Teu'** of the Chinese Sieu. Uttara means 'latter' and Ashadha means 'unsubdued'. There are 4 stars in the group of Uttara Ashadha Nakshatra and figures as a bed.

The presiding deity of this Nakshatra is 'the Visvadevas' meaning 'collective gods' or 'universal gods'. The brain cells like the stars in the sky are also called Visvadevas. In other words Visvadevas are gods controlling the brain cells.

**I. General results of being born in Uttara** Ashadha Nakshatra

A **Male** natives

1. **Physical features:** A well proportioned body. Broad head. Tall figure. Long nose, bright eyes. Charming and graceful appearance with fair complexion.

2. Character **and general** events: He will be **refined,** soft spoken, pure-hearted and an innocent looking countenance. In case he happens to occupy a very high position in the society, he will not like to express pomp and show and will dress like a simple-ton. He gives respect to all and particularly women folk. He is god fearing. It is not easy for others to find out the underlying merits and demerits. It is only after several **acquintances** and dealings one can come to a conclusion about the behavioural aspect of this native. In most **of the** cases, it has been noticed that there will be a black mole around his waist or on the face. A slight reddish colour is noticed in his eyes.

He will be very plain in his dealings and will show utmost sincerity **in** all the work he undertakes. He will not deceive others and would not like to cause any trouble to others. So much so, due to his inherent good behaviour quality he often lands into uncalled for problems. While he

is plain hearted, he **will** not subdue to any pressure and will not bestow full confidence on anybody. But once he takes into confidence a person nobody can change him. To certain extent, he is slave to flatery and expect that others must look after his **welfare. He will** not take any hasty decision, whereas full consultation with trusted persons will be obtained before coming **to** a conclusion. While **he** is very much involved in all the activities he undertakes, usually he is a lazy fellow.

Even in the state of conflict he cannot utter harsh words directly to any person and in spite of difference of opinion he will not like to express his unhappiness to others. Any discussion he makes with others will be without expressing any ill-will. He is bound to shoulder much responsibilities at a young age. Due to this he is fully trained to shoulder any responsibility with perfection. Once he is convinced that any action carried out by him or words uttered by him happens to be wrong he will not hesitate to repent and express sorry.

His every action requires recognition by others. Otherwise, he is dragged into the state of unhappiness. He is subjected to maximum happiness at one stage and the maximum unhappiness at the next.

3. Education, sources of **earning/profession:** He has to be very careful in any controversial dealings. Before any collaboration is made, he has to completely screen the persons with whom he is entering into such collaboration. Otherwise, failure is certain. Period after the age of 38 years will mark all-round success and prosperity.

**4. Family life:** Normally his childhood will be somewhat better. **But** later **on** he may have to face a lot of unexpected reversals and problems in the family front. It has noticed that between the age of 28 and 31 years some important change takes place in the family circle.

His married life will be more or less very good. He normally gets a responsible and loving wife. At the same time the health of the spouse will be a cause of concern for him. His wife will be having problems of acidity or uterus disorder. In spite of the comparative advantages mentioned above, he lacks happiness from the children whereas his children will be main cause of concern.

**5.Healtb:** He is prone to stomach problems, paralysis of limbs, **pulmonery** diseases. Poor eyesight or some defects in the eyes.

B. **Female natives**

Females born in **this** Nakshatra will also enjoy more or less the same results mentioned above **in** the case of male natives. In addition the following results will be enjoyed:

1 **Physical features:** Her forehead will be much wider, nose larger, eyes attractive, teeth **beautiful,** body stout but not so beautiful hair.

2. **Character and general events:** One of the worst qualities of these females is that they are the 'obstinate dare devil'. Her utterances are not well thought, whereas she jump into conflict with others. This category of females very well fit to the proverb' There are two horns for the rabbits I have got'. In spite of this disadvantage she would like to lead a very simple life.

3. **Education, sources of earning/profession:** Generally, females born in this Nakshatra are educated. She may be a teacher, bank employee or attached to religious institution. If Mercury is also placed with **Moon,** she may earn as a publisher or writer.

4. **Family life:** She cannot enjoy her married life in it's fullest sense, whereas quite often her mind will be disturbed due to either husband's separation or some other problems connected with him. She is very much religiously inclined and observe all the religious formalities.

She derives complete happiness and contentment by marrying a Revati or Uttara-Bhadra Pada boy.

5. **Health:** She will have wind problems, hernia or uterus problems etc.

**II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Uttara Ashadha Nakshatra**

SUN

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter ( 266.40** degree to 270.00 **degree ) :** The native may suffer from lumbago. The native is short-tempered and obstinate. However, he will be religious, popular and wealthy.

**Hnd quarter ( 270.00 degree to 273.20 degree )** : The native is quiet, but melancholic; impartial and industrious, but a suspicious **character.** He is expert in music and may earn out of music and other fine arts.

**IIIrd quarter (273 JO degree to 276.40 degree ) :** He will be clever in every kind of exercise. This quarter being the ascendant with the aspect of Mars, will cause asthma and consumption.

For **IVth quarter please see results mentioned for Abhijit Nakshatra.**

**MOON**

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter ( 266.40 degree** to **270.00 degree** ) : He will be very much interested in music. Sexually inclined to other women. The native will have large teeth. Inherits paternal property and wealth. He will not have good relation with his relatives. His health will be bad when he is 5 years old. He should be careful with water when he will be 7 years old as there is a possibility of being drowned. However, he will be saved by the persons present there if malific aspects Moon in this quarter.

**Hnd quarter ( 270.00 degree to 273J0 degree )** : An honourable fellow. He is learned, happy and possessed of wealth. Too much inclined to wife and children. He pretends to be charitable but in actual practice he is cunning and a **miser,** He may fall down from the tree when he is 10 years old. He may be injured due to some weapon when he is 12 years old.

**IIIrd quarter ( 273 JO degree to 276.40 degree ) :** Lower half of the body is lean and upper part proportionately bigger and thick. The native is **afraid** of cold weather or his health will not permit him to stay in cold region. He will have high fever continuing for a longer period when he will be 20 years old. His left parts of the body will be subjected to burn when he is 35 years old.

Natives born when the Moon is in any of the above mentioned three quarters will live for 90 years. His death **will** be in the month of Sravana, **Dasami** tithi of Full Moon days, on Tuesday, when Jyeshtha Nakshatra **will** be ruling on that day.

For IVth quarter please see the results mentioned for Abhijit Nakshatra.

MARS

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist**qauarter **( 266.40** degree to 270.00 **degree ) : With** Sun and **Saturn,** employment connected with machinery. His educational carrier **will** be full of obstruction and will not take proper interest in studies. Father's trade will suit the native.

**IInd** quarter ( 270.00 degree to 273J0 degree ) : With Jupiter, the native will have inherited property and will earn by agriculture and cattle breeding. Lives upto 65 years.

**IIIrd** quarter **(** 273 JO degree **to** 276.40 degree ): The native will enjoy wealth, position and power equal to that of a king. In other words, he will attain top position.

For IVth quarter please see the results mentioned for Abhijit Nakshatra.

MERCURY

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter ( 266.40 degree to 270.00 degree ) : The native has scientific talent. A **tall** and well built body. He will be academically highly educated. Because of his higher **education,** the native generally enters service after his 25th year only.

Hnd quarter ( 270.00 degree to **273** JO degree ) : The native is very rash in behaviour and work. A cunning disposition. He invites respects and power. This attitude makes him enemy of all and there will be none to help him when in need. He is normally employed in a low capacity. If aspected by Jupiter, he may enter into some business, but he cannot progress much.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 273 JO degree to 276.40 **degree ) :** This native will also enjoy the same results as applicable to Mercury in **IInd** quarter. If

Moon aspects, the native will initially be employed in a low capacity and after his 30th years of age, he may travel to foreign land and makes moderate wealth.

**For IVth quarter please see the results mentioned for Abhijit Nakshatra.**

**JUPITER**

For the results due to various planetary **aspects,** please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter ( 266.40 degree to 270.00 degree )** : Jupiter and Saturn in this quarter and this quarter being the ascendant also, the native becomes highly educated.

**Hnd quarter ( 270.00 degree to 273 JO degree )** : If Mars is placed in debilitation, the native is an important political figure, learned in sastras. But he cannot enjoy his life. The native is prone to gout and pulmonary apoplexy.

**IIIrd quarter ( 273J0 degree to 276.40 degree )** : He will be a wanderer and have a careworn mind. He will be highly influential, handsome and attractive. **Poetic** and artistic quality. He will inherit good wealth and property through his **maernal** sources.

**For IVth quarter please see the results mentioned for Abhijit Nakshatra.**

VENUS

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter ( 266.40 degree to 270.00 degree ) :** The native is prone to tumour, diabetes and poor vision. His marriage may take place at the age of 28 years. In the case of female native, marriage comes to her around 24th year.

**Hnd** quarter **( 270.00** degree to **273** JO **degree** ): The native will always be in search of pleasures. Here the marriage of the female native is delayed and may be at her 28th year only. Whereas in the case of **male native** marriage comes around 32nd year.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 273 JO degree to 276.40 degree ) : The native has justice, sympathy and courage. The native **will** be fond of dogs and pets. Indulges in excessive sexual acts. Suffers veneral disease. He is prone to tumour and diabetes. In certain cases asthma has also been noticed.

For IVth quarter please see the results metnioned for Abhijit Nakshatra.

SATURN

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 266.40** degree to 270.00 **degree ) :** The native has a large body and middle complexion, helping attitude and very kind to others.

Hnd quarter (270.00 degree to 273 JO **degree )** : If Sun, Venus and Moon are in Ardra with Saturn in this quarter, the native is the son of a trader, and will have only ordinary education. He will frequently change his profession. His wife **will** be sickly. Will incur heavy financial losses. A perturbed mind.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 273** JO degree to 276.40 **degree ) :** The native derives much benefit from the sovereign. May be a head of some institution. Highly learned. Interested not in own improvement of financial position but interested in others improvement.

For IVth quarter please see the results mentioned for Abhijit Nakshatra.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter ( 266.40 degree to 270.00 degree ) : If this becomes the ascendant with Rahu, the native will have large teeth. The native is petty minded and boastful. Leads unprincipled life. Mischievous and perverse attitude.

Hnd quarter **( 270.00** degree to **273** JO **degree ) :** Black **complexioned** stout body. Unorthodox and clever. Likes solitude. Will be expert in mechanical sciences. Earns money through women. This may be due to his wife being employed. He is a spendthrift for himself and not for the family welfare.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 273** JO degree to 276.40 **degree ) : Meidum** height. He

is fond of low class women. Immoral and deceitful. He may not hesitate to sell his own wife for the sake of money. He cannot enjoy any comfort from his wife and children. Whereas, his children will dislike him. It has been noticed that the native with Rahu alone in this quarter is discarded and thrown out of his own house when he becomes old.

For IVth quarter please see the results mentioned for Abhijit Nakshatra.

KETHU

Ist quarter ( 266.40 degree to 270.00 degree ) : Position of Kethu in this quarter will lift the native to the top of his field at one stage and will topple him at another stage.

Hnd quarter ( 270.00 degree to 273 JO degree ) : With Sun, the father of the native will be in government service. However, the native cannot derive any benefit from his father. The native is intelligent and religious minded. Suffers from pain in the body.

IIIrd quarter ( 273 JO degree to 276.40 degree ) : If Moon is in Jyeshtha Nakshatra with Kethu in this quarter, the native will be a lawyer and a prominent politician after his 55 years of age and will lead a happy life.

For IVth quarter results please see the results mentioned for Abhijit Nakshatra.

Those born in this Nakshatra should not have any relationship or dealings with those born in Cravishtha, Purva- Ashadha, Revati, Magha and Svati Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of Uttara-Ashadha Nakshatra is the Sun, followed by Moon, Mars, Rahu, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury and Ketu.

III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Purva-Ashadha Nakshatra

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Purva- Ashadha Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Venus - 0.20 degree of Uttara-Ashadha ( 267.00 degree of the Orbit )

Saturn - **1.20 degree** of Uttara-Ashadha **( 268.00 degree of** the Orbit)

Sun - **5.20 degree** of Uttara-Ashadha **( 272.00 degree** ofthe Orbit)

Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration curtails the longivity of the native unless a strong Jupiter aspects. No auspicious work should be undertaken when these planets transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever these planets transit such deadly degrees.

**IV. Remedial measures**

1) Hira (diamond) of 2 Rati fixed in gold ring may be worn in 3rd (Sun) finger on Friday between 7.30 AM and 10.30 AM.

2) Recite mantra for Jupiter and Venus. Recitation of Mantra No.36 alone will ward off all evil effects Jupiter, Venus and Saturn particularly.

# CHAPTER 22

## ABHIJIT

The 22nd zodiacal extension from 276.40 degree to 280.54.13 degree is called Abhijit Nakshatra; corresponding to 'Sa'd-Adh-Dhabih' (felicity of the sacrificer) of the Arab Manzil; 'Vega' of the Greeks; 'Nieu' **of the** Chinese Sieu. It is one **of the** brightest in a group of 3 stars. It appears like a triangle.

The presiding deity of Abhijit Nakshatra is 'Lord **Brahma'.** Brahma is the father of the celestial Universe. He is the Lord of the created beings. It is stated in the **Sama** Veda that Lord Brahma was bora out of the lotus emerging from the naval of Lord Vishnu.

According to Vyasa Maharshi, Abhijit Nakshatra once slipped down in the sky. He further says that when this Nakshatra slipped down, Lord Indra came to Skanda and requested him to find the way out because measuring the sky is possible only with 27 Nakshatras and not 26. This statement leads to utter confusion. Because even after exclusion of Abhijit, there are 27 Nakshatras now. Which Nakshatra was added later or which Nakshatra was already dropped even before dropping Abhijit.

Astottari Dasa system recognises Abhijit. 'SURYA PRAJ-**NAPATHI'** mentions that winter solstice (MAKARA SANKRANTI) occured when the Sun and Moon were in conjunction at the first point of Abhijit Nakshatra i.e at that point **of the** ecliptic which was 175.55.10 degree east of the star 'Zeta Piscium' and that the five year cycle of Vedic Calender was then taken to commence from that epoch.

A powerful infra-red telescope mounted on a space craft (a US-British-Dutch project) has revealed a ring of particles round the star Vega and indicates possible existence of another solar system centred round Vega. We may have to remember that earlier astronomers had calculated that the Sun along with other planets is moving towards the sphere of Vega at 12 miles per second. Vega is **a** star in the constellation group of Lyra (lattitude 61.44 degree and longitude 285.03 degree) which is none other than the Hindu Nakshatra called Abhijit. Is it not surprising that this latest detection through modern scientific instru-

**ments** was already known to our ancient Hindu seers.

28 minutes before and 28 minutes after midnight is called Abhijit Muhurtha. 28 minutes before the mid day and 28 minutes after the mid day is also called Abhijit Muhurtha. This Muhurta completely destroys evil propensities of unknown bodies including stars and planets. This is the time when a protective mark is covered all over the universe, **like** that of a bullet proof car. Hence this Muhurtha is the most suitable time for any auspicious work. If one undertakes a journey during this Muhurtha, except to the southern side, the purpose of the journey will be fully achieved.

This was the muhurtha during the night when Lord Krishna was born. Present day astrologers do not take into account Abhijit for the purpose of prediction. The reason for dropping of this Nakshatra is not fully known.

Any planet located in Abhijit will cause vedha (obstruction) to the planets positioned in Rohini Nakshatra and vice-verca.

I. General results of being born in Abhijit Nakshatra

A Male natives:

1. Physical features: Medium height, well proportioned body. Magnanimous personality. Shining countenance and gracreful expression. Penetrating looks.

2. Character and general events: The native will be respected by the learned and respected class. His behaviour is extremely courteous. He will be famous in one or the other field. God fearing and religious. Soft spoken. **Inherent** optimism and ambition. Tendency for occult study.

3. Education, sources **of income/profession:** He **will** be most learned, highly placed and most famous man in his family. He will be engaged in a profession where much power and authority vests, if Saturn is not placed in this Nakshatra. With the placement of Saturn in this Nakshatra, the native will have mixed type of profession i.e. frequent change of job and if in business, will switch over from one business to another.

4. Family life: More than one wife is indicated. Marriage comes to

him around 23rd year. Large number of children. Does not follow family planning norms. Severe financial problem upto his 27th year. Thereafter there will not be any occasion when **he** will be short of money. There may be loss of children, one or two, when they will be in their twenties. Living children will reach a comfortable position. However, he will prefer to five with the eldest one.

5. **Health:** Health **will** be poor during childhood. Parents **of the** native will have to spent several anxious moments due to the poor health condition of the native. However, his health will improve after his 20th year. May suffer from piles, jaundice. There is danger or risk to life when he is in his 19th or 20th year. If he can cut through that period, there will not be any serious health problem.

B. **Female natives**

**1. Physical features:** Slim body with long face, long and double chin, large feet. She will be quite fat upto her 16th year.

2. **Character and general events:** Subject to crossing her 18th year, a sudden unexpected positive events will take place. She is then a matured lady, who have thoroughly learned value of life after a severe jolt. She is everywhere. Her capacity to handle several works at a time is **excellent** Excellent executive talent. She is the employee, she is the master and she is the owner i.e. she does not believe in distinction between employer and employee, she will mingle with her employees or **subuordinates.** She will earn considerable wealth on her own effort.

3. **Education, sources of income/profession:** Since she is optimisitc and ambitious, she will make her own career. Business **seeems** to be preference of the native rather than career.

4. **Family life:** Since she hates the men folk due mainly to an unforgettable sexual assault on her at a very young age, on or about her 12 to 14 years of age, she may not be inclined to marry initially. However, marriage may take place between her 27 to 30th year. Her marital fife will be **good** and will have good children.

5. **Health:** Health will be very bad during childhood. May suffer from wooping cough, rheumatism, arthritis or skin diseases. Her 15th year will be most troublesome period. Parents are advised not to venture to

scold the native. On the other hand, keep a watch over the native secretly and try **to make** her understand about her **drawbacks, with** love and affection. If she can prolong beyond the age of **1 8years,** there is nothing to worry, she is at the top thereafter.

## II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Abhijit Nakshatra

SUN

Sun in this Nakshatra is more powerful than his exaltation position or own place. Sun become stationery for sometime while passing through this Nakshatra, as Abhijit absorb some rays of the Sun for its existence.

The native with Sun in this Nakshatra has the qreatest longivity as no evil effect can be caused by any planet as the native is under a Kavacha or cover. He will enjoy **maxium** power and authority in the land of his birth.

MOON

Moon does not have any major role to play in this Nakshatra except in the mental field as also in the health field, which has already been mentoned above.

**MARS**

Mars makes the native a high officer in defence or airlines. He will quit often be involved in the political arena. It is advised that for their own success, they need not enter politics as success is certain in other field.

**MERCURY**

Mercury in this Nakshatra also is ineffective on both positive and negative side.

**JUPITER**

Jupiter in this Nakshatra becomes more powerful eventhough according to the house division system, he is in debilitation sign. The native with several other malific association or aspects, Jupiter in this Nakshatra will nullify all the evil effects. He attains top position in the government, may be minister or a governor or an administrator.

VENUS

Venus located here delays the marriage. There is possibility of love marriage taking place after few years of acquaintance. Marriage will be stable and harmonious.

SATURN

Saturn in this position makes the native in a miserable condition. Several **untold,** unexpected reversals. Native must recite Mantra **No** 36 also wear Yellow Sapphire of 7 Rattis in Saturn's finger.

RAHU

Rahu alone here cause the worst disaster. The native will be responsible **for** the several problems of the dear and near ones as also of the public. If aspected or conjoined with Jupiter results gets modified and will have positive results.

KETHU

Kethu in this Nakshatra gives the result **of** exalted Jupiter and Venus. The native is highly learned, high ranking officer in the government or own large industrial empire.

III. Remedial measures

1) Yellow Sapphire of 7 Rati fixed in gold ring may be worn in 3rd (Sun) finger on Sunday morning between 5.30 AM to 7 AM.

2) The native must recite 'OM NAMO **SHIVA YA'** every day.

3) Recite mantra for Sun and Jupiter.

4) Recite mantra no.36 without fail for 41 days every year.

# CHAPTER 23

## CRAVANA (SRAVANA)

The 23rd zodical extension from 280.00 degree to 293.20 degree is called Cravana Nakshatra ( if Abhijit Nakshatra is taken into account, the exact extension of Cravana is from 280.54.13 degree to 293.20 degree only); corresponding to the 'Sa'd-Bula' (felicity of a devourer) or 'Al-Bula' (the devourer)of the Arab Manzil; 'Aquarii' of the Greeks; 'NU' of the Chinese Sieu. Cravana means hearing'. 'Taittiriya' name of Cravana Nakshatra is 'Crone' meaning 'lame'. Cravana comprises of 3 stars.

The presiding deity of this Nakshatra is 'Lord Vishnu'. Three stars of Cravana is the three footsteps of the Lord Vishnu. Vishnu is one of the Trinities of Hindu mythology. Vishnu ( VI + SHNU ) means ' He who crosses the heights ' or in other words ' progress '.

It is believed that Cravana is the Nakshatra of goddess Saraswati (godess of learning or vidya ). She is particularly worshipped on Shukla Panchami ( when Sun is in Cravana Nakshatra and Moon is in Revati Nakshatra ).

I. General results of being born in Cravana Nakshatra

A. Male natives

1. Physical features: He has a very good attractive physical feature. Normally his height will be small. There will be a peculiar sign on his face, may be in the form of a mole or some other marks which appears to be a kind of disfigurement. In some cases, it has been noticed that black mole beneath shoulder.

2. Character and general events: He is very sweet in the speech and also maintain neatness in every work he undertakes. There is a set principle for him in his life. He expect his surroundings to be very clean and he dislikes the persons who do not have the tendency of maintaining neatness. Once he notices a person in untidy condition he will not hesitate to open his mouth. He takes pity on the condition of others and try to help others as far as possible. He likes to have a very neat and delicious food. It is because of this he is found to be a very good

host.

He is god fearing and has full guru bhakti (respect to the teacher). He is a believer of 'Satyameva Jayate' (Truth only will win). He cannot expect much benefit or return from those persons whom he has helped whereas it has been noticed that he is subject to deceit from others. Even if a thief is caught by him, he will try to find out the truth of the circumstances which led that person to become a thief and if he is convinced he will let that fellow go. His inherent quality of peaceful appearance and the knack of dealings will penetrate to the minds of the public, hence he is fittest politician for the modern times. His one smile is enough for others to be attracted and once he is attracted they cannot forget the native.

Whatever may be the ups and downs in his life, neither he will reach to the top nor he will be at the bottom. In other words, a mediocre life will be enjoyed by him.

Even illiterate persons born in this Nakshatra will show complete maturity and will be eager to gather knowledge whenever they get opportunity.

He is a very good adviser. Others will look upon him for solving individual as well as collective problems. He is a versatile genius. He has the ability and capacity to undertake different jobs at a time. If he is installed in a seat where some power and authority vests, he will shine well. He is always in search for authoritative job.

Since he has to shoulder much responsibilities and spend for fulfilling his responsibilities he will always be in need of money. He will not like to take any revenge even to his bitterest enemies. On the other hand he will think that let the God give the due punishment to them.

3. Education, sources of **earning/profession:** Normally period upto 30 years of age will undergo several changes. Period between 30 years to 45 years of age will mark stability in all walks of life. In case he goes beyond 65 years due to beneficial planetary positions he can expect remarkable progress both economical and social.

The native is suitable for taking up mechanical or technical work or engineering. He may also be connected with petroleum or oil products.

**4. Family life:** His married life **will** be filled with extra-ordinary happiness. He will have most obedient wife with all good qualities that is expected of a wife. Even then occasional sex relationship with other ladies are not ruled out.

5. **Health:** He may suffer from ear problem, skin disease, eczema, rheumatism, tuberculosis and indigestion.

B. **Female natives**

Females born in this Nakshatra will also enjoy more or less the same results mentioned above. In addition, they will enjoy the following results:

1. Physical features: She is **tall** and lean. Her head is comparatively big with broad **face.** She has large teeth. There will be distance between the front teeth. Prominent nose.

2.Character and general events: She believes in charity. She is highly religious; hence she will visit several holy places. She is internally very cunning. However sympathy towards the weak and generosity towards the needy are the notable features. She likes lot of show. She has the knack to adapt to the required circumstances but not in the matters concerning her husband. She is a ' chatter-box ' without having any control over her tongue.

3. Education, sources of earning/profession: She is a very good dancer and takes interest in various fine arts. Illiterate women will normally be engaged in agricultural field, digging wells etc. Other females with medium type of education are normally employed as typists, clerks or receptionist etc.

4. Family life: Her family will always take pride in her name. However, since she wants perfection in all matters, she has to confront frequent **friction** with her husband. She cannot expect others to have the same **perfection,;** hence for a happy home she should avoid such enforcement. As already mentioned above, while she can adapt to any circumstances, this behaviour is applicable only with outsiders and not with her husband, whom she always looks upon to be a perfect gentleman.

5. Health: She may be infected with some kind of skin disease. She is

also prone to eczema, filaria, pus **formation,** tuberculosis. Leprosy of low intensity is also not ruled out. She may also have ear problem. It is **generally** believed that **females** attaining puberty on this **Nakshatra** will have good children.

## II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Cravana Nakshatra

SUN

If Sun in this Nakshatra is aspected by **Moon,** the native will lose wealth through female association and bereft of happiness ultimately; if Mars aspects, wealth will be earned out of disputes with others or may earn as a lawyer and in some **cases,** he may lose money out of **such** disputes, sickly constitution and lives in mental world; if Mercury aspects, the native will behave like an enunch, always interested in causing troubles to others and discarded by good people; if Jupiter aspects, does good deeds to the society, and **will** be intelligent and kind hearted, will receive timely help from all quarters; if Venus aspects, endowed with all the comforts including wealth, gets wealth from females; if Saturn aspects, an arrogant disposition, wins over enemies, very close to the ruler and derives benefit from them.

**Ist quarter ( 280.54.13 degree to 283 JO degree** ) : Sun and Moon in this quarter aspected by Saturn will cause danger both to the mother and father of the native. This quarter being the ascendant, Sun, Saturn and Mars also placed here without any association of Mercury, Jupiter or Venus, will cause the death of father and paternal grand father, soon after the birth of native.

**Hnd quarter ( 283 .20 degree to 286.40 degree** ) : Ascendant being Mula, Sun and Moon together in this quarter confers only one wife and one child. If Sun is hemmed in between malifics and birth is in the day time, the native will lose his father early.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 286.40** degree **to** 290.00 degree ): Ascendant being Revati with Sun in this quarter with malific aspect of several planets will kill the child soon after birth. If there is only one malific planet aspecting the Sun, death may take place within one month.

IVth quarter **( 290.00** degree to 293 JO **degree )** : Greedy and fickle minded. Fond of wandering. Sex with prostitutes. Loses heavily due to

conflict with parents and relatives. Many hidden enemies. Much miseries. Results get modified to the positive side if beneficial planets aspect.

**MOON**

When the Moon in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native will enjoy status, power and wealth equal to a **king,** if by Mars a learned man, if by Jupiter a ruler of earth (minister); if by Mercury, a rich person; if by Venus a begger and by Saturn, the native is a born land lord.

**Ist quarter ( 280.54.13 degree to 283 JO degree** ) : When ascendant also falls in this quarter with Saturn and Mars in Aclesha Nakshatra, the native will be addicted to drinking and will lead to stomach operation. Marriage is also a remote chance.

**Hnd quarter ( 283 JO degree to 286.40 degree ) :** If ascendant falls in this quarter with Venus also placed here and Sun aspects, both female native and her mother will do prostitution. Both may suffer from veneral diseases.

**IIIrd quarter ( 286.40 degree to 290.00 degree ) :** The native will be an expert in various sastras. He is the father of a number of sons. Renders high reverence to elders, and interested in listening old testaments ( Mahabharatha, Rayamayana, Geetha, Bible and Quran etc.).

**IVth quarter ( 290.00 degree to 293 JO degree ) :** The native will have respect to the priests or person doing worship of god, and he will have a domineering disposition and a pious man. However, if Moon is exactly in the 290th degree the longivity of the child is doubtful. His 20th year will be very risky for him.

**MARS**

If Mars in this Nakshatra is **aspected** by the Sun, the native will enjoy a happy life with wife, children and wealth, and will be blackish in colour and rude in appearance; if Moon aspects, bereft of motherly comfort, does not keep any one as friend for long, reasonably wealthy; if Mercury aspects, soft- spoken, earns out of travelling, lean body and speaks only lies and possessed of good physical strength; if Jupiter

aspects, long-life, good qualities, looks after his relatives, and will be close to the ruler; if Venus aspects, abundant opportunities for sexual enjoyment, **argumentative** mentality and lucky, if Saturn aspects, derives benefit from the ruler, hatred towards female folk, enjoys good fame and intelligent.

**Ist quarter ( 28034.13 degree to 283J0 degree )** : When Saturn is placed in 1st quarter of Punarvasu with Mars in this quarter, the native will be a thief and injury will be inflicted upon him by another thief.

**Hnd quarter ( 283 JO degree to 286.40 degree )** : Ascendant being Catabhishaj, the native will have eye disease. Combined with Sun, Saturn and Moon, the native will meet his death by accident when he will be 40 years old.

**IIIrd quarter ( 286.40 degree to 290.00 degree )** : If ascendant is Jyeshtha and Mars is placed in this quarter, the native will according to ancient **authorities,** destroy both elder and younger brothers. While the concept is **correct,** I slightly disagree to the extent that, eventhough Mars will destroy the brothers of the native, in my opinion, this dictum is applicable in the case of a male native only and not in the case of female native. However, Mars in this quarter will destroy the younger ones **by** way of abortion to her mother and not after delivery of such younger child. The native will be the eldest, hence there is no question of destruction to the **élder** ones.

IVth **quarter** ( 290.00 **degree** to **293** JO **degree** ): The native will be the eldest and after a long gap, a brother will be bora. The position makes the native a successful doctor. If Jupiter aspects, the native may be a government officer.

MERCURY

If Mercury in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native is an expert wrestler, arrogant due to strength and cunning; if Moon aspects, earns out of watery products, will have reasonable wealth and afraid of others; if Mars aspects, while the native will be wealthy, does not mind in doing any menial job for accumulation of such wealth and a cruel hearted fellow; if Jupiter aspects, the native becomes a head of a village or town or head of some government department or industries; if Venus aspects, the native **will** have ugly looking children, discarded by

the learneds, follows the footpath of bad people; if Saturn aspects does cruel deeds, and bereft of happiness and poor.

**Ist quarter ( 280.54.13 degree to 283 JO degree ) :** If ascendant is Mula and Mercury in this quarter, the native will destroy even the inherited wealth. Intensity of loss will be more if Moon aspects Mercury.

**Hnd quarter ( 283 JO degree to 286.40 degree ) :** Mercury with Venus in this quarter and ascendant being Punarvasu, indicates a chronic bachelorship. However, if any benefic planet aspects this combination, the native will enjoy the pleasure of a wife after his 40 years of age.

**IIIrd quarter ( 286.40 degree to 290.00 degree )** : The native will be earning out of business. Will attain good knowledge or degree in the field of economics or commerce subjects. A restless and selfless character.

**IVth quarter ( 290.00 degree to 293 .20 degree ) :** The native has the technique of hotel industry; hence he may earn out of it. He may also be a property agent or commission agents. A cunning and miserly. He is inconsistent in all matters.

## JUPITER

If Jupiter in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native has a very attractive personality, bright countenance, able orator and has helping attitude; if Moon aspects, the native will be head of his clan or society or community or a minister; if Mars aspects, enjoys the faith of the ruler and gets wealth from such association; if Mercury aspects, the native is a peace loving and loved by several women, interested in religious rites; if Venus aspects, highly learned, good quality, near to the ruler or minister; if Saturn aspects, all ambitions of his life will be fulfilled.

**Ist quarter ( 28034.13 degree to 283J0 degree )** : Sun, Moon and Mars joining here will cause death of the child in 5 years.

**Hnd** quarter ( **283** JO **degree** to **286.40** degree ) : Ascendant being Ardra Nakshatra with Jupiter here with malific aspect of two or more planets will kill the child within 11 days.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 286.40** degree to 290.00 **degree ) :** If Sun, Mercury and

Moon also join Jupiter in this quarter the native will die within 5 years.

**IVth quarter ( 290.00 degree to 293 JO degree )** : The native has disgraceful behaviour but a generous mentality. Irritable, inconsistent. He will suffer much upto his 32nd year. He can expect some sort of stability after his 37th year.

VENUS

If Venus in this Nakshatra is aspected by **the** Sun, the native maintains a perpectual character, wealthy and courageous; if Moon aspects, attractive personality, always a smiling figure; if Mars **aspects,** hard working and tired of such work, faces lot of hardships both financially and **mentally;** if Mercury aspects, expert in all religious sastras and earns name and fame out of such knowledge; if Jupiter aspects, the native will be interested in arts and music and wealthy, if Saturn aspects, a beautiful figure, lucky existence, sexual mingling.

**Ist** quarter **( 280.54.13** degree to 283 JO degree ): The native is very young in appearance, and is able to adapt to the circumstances. Has great aspiration. Hence it is seen that the native reaches a very high position.

**Hnd** quarter ( 283 JO degree to 286.40 degree ) : He is modest and liberal. God fearing and humble disposition. He will have sudden flow of money from his 32nd year. There will be heavy loss at his 44th year i.e. when Venus will be transiting the exact degree occupied in the natal chart ( which will fall in a degree within this quarter ).

**IIIrd** quarter ( 286.40 degree to 290.00 degree ) : Saturn and Sun joining Venus here, is capable of inflicting infant death; if this combination is aspected by Jupiter, the native dies in the 9th year.

IVth quarter **( 290.00** degree to 293 JO degree ) : The native is highly ambitious but unprincipled. Boastful. He has a weak body. However the native is highly learned.

SATURN

If Saturn in this Nakshatra is aspected by the Sun, the native will have an ugly looking woman as his wife, poor and lives on the food offered by others; if Moon aspects, bereft of attention and comfort of his mother, has high moral character, has two names for him, endowed

with wife, children and wealth; if Mars aspects, the native will suffer from paralysis, does activities not congenial to others and normally resides in foreign land; if Mercury aspects, virtuous, wealthy and derives maximum benefit from the government or from persons highly placed in the society; if Jupiter aspects, the native will be a minister or having an equivalent status or chief of defence, strong physique and soft mind.

**Ist** quarter ( 28034.13 degree to **283** JO degree ) : The native has a lean body. Intelligent but selfish. He may get a large legacy from his in-laws. Still he is discontented and will have urge for more wealth.

Hnd quarter **( 283** JO degree to 286.40 **degree ) :** Middle stature. His attitude is revengeful. He **may be** in foreign land. Leads a comfortable life. Enjoys good maritala happines eventhough he has a sick wife.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 286.40 degree to 290.00 degree ) : Intellient and learned but a suspicious character. He will not believe even his own parfents, then what to talk of others. Because of this character the native cannot enjoy trust of othrers, a tit-for-tat.

**IVth** quarter **( 290.00** degree to **293.20 degree )** : Dark complexion, lean body, in some cases bones become visible, occupies a very high position. He does not talk much. This behaviour makes others to think that the native is not either listening or interested in hearing.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter **( 280.54.13** degree **to** 283 JO **degree ) :** When the ascendant falls in Aclesha and Rahu in this quarter with the aspect of malifics will kill the child within **10** years. According to some version the death will takes place within 1ft years.

Hnd quarter **( 283** JO degree **to** 286.40 degree ): The native is peaceful and faithful, generous. He cannot have the comfort of a good wife. The native does hardwork but cannot have the requisite and deserving return.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 286.40** degree **to** 290.00 **degree ) :** The native is learned and intelligent. His revengeful disposition often leads him to the permanent enemity. However, he will enjoy moderate comforts and happiness.

**IVth quarter ( 290.00 degree to 293J0 degree )** : He is witty and tactful; but petty minded and unscrupulous. He is like a joker in a circus i.e. he will entertain the world but there is none to entertain him. Spends most of his life in a sorrowful condition.

KETHU

**Ist quarter ( 28034.13 degree to 283 JO degree )** : When ascendant also falls in this quarter, the native will have longstanding wealth and offspring.

**IInd quarter ( 283J0 degree to 286.40 degree )** : Deep mental depression due mainly to his daughters. If afflicted by malifics, children will make the life of the native miserable.

**IIIrd quarter ( 286.40 degree to 290.00 degree )** : Here the wife of the native will cause problems to him. All progress in his life is stopped due to her involvement.

**IVth quarter ( 290.00 degree to 293 JO degree )** : The native may suffer from bronchitis, pneumonia or tuberculosis. Both his wife and children will cause danger to him.

Those born in Cravana Nakshatra should not have any dealings with persons born in Catabhishaj, Uttara-Bhadrapada, Acvini, Magha and Purva-Phalguni Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of Cravana is the Moon followed by Mars, Rahu, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury, Ketu and Venus.

III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Cravana Nakshatra

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Cravana Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Mars - 5.00 degree of Cravana (285.00 degree of the Orbit)
Mercury - 12.00 degree of Cravana ( 292.00 degree of the Orbit)
Rahu - 10.00 degree of Cravana ( 290.00 degree of the Orbit)
Jupiter - 1.00 degree of Cravana (281.00 degree of the Orbit)
Venus - 2.00 degree of Cravana ( 282.00 degree of the Orbit)
Saturn - 4.00 degree of Cravana ( 284.00 degree of the Orbit)
Kethu

2.00 degree of Cravana ( 282.00 degree of the Orbit)
Moon - 10.00 degree of Cravana ( 290.00 degree of the Orbit)

Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration curtails the longivity of the native. No auspicious work should be undertaken when these planets transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever these planets transit such deadly degrees.

IV. Remedial measures

1) Moti ( Pearl ) of 6 Ratis fixed in Silver ring may be worn in 4th (Mercury) finger on Monday between 6 AM to 7 AM or 7 PM to 10 PM in Sukhlapaksha.

2) Recite mantra for Jupiter and mantra no.36.

# CHAPTER 24

# CRAVISHTHA (DHANISHTA)

The 24th zodiacal extension from 293.20 degree to 306.40 degree is called Cravishtha Nakshatra; corresponding to the 'Sa'd-as-Suud' (most felicitous) of the Arab Manzil; 'Capricorni' or 'Delphini' of the Greeks; **'Hiu'** of the Chinese Sieu. Meaning of the word Cravishtha is 'most famous'. It is also known as Dhanishta, which also means 'most famous'; but if it is shortened i.e. Dhanin means ' **wealthy '.** It consists of 4 white stars formed like a drum.

The presiding deity of Cravishtha is 'Ashta Vasavas' (8 Vasavas). Ashta Vasavas are the Vedic deities resembling to Sun and eight **in** numbers. They are Dhara, Dhruba, **Soma, Vishnu,** Anal, Anil, Pratyus and Provasa. It is a belief in Bengal that these Vasavas ( Bosu in Bengali) have its origin from river Ganga.

## I. General results of being born in Cravishtha Nakshatra

**A** Male natives

1.Physical features: Normally, the native has a **lean** body with lengthy figure. In exceptional cases there are some natives with stout figure.

2.Character **and** general events: He will be expert in all the works he undertakes. He has extremely intelligent mind and abound knowledge. He does not like to cause any troube to others 'Manasa, Vacha or **Karmana ' ( by** mind, by word or by work ). However, it has been seen that he has religious spirit. He always like to live with his own calibre and effort. He dislikes to express his disagreement with others till the last moment. Most of us are probably aware **of the** elephant's revenge. That is, if any person or any animal cause trouble to the elephant, the elephant waits for an opportunity to bounce upon them. In the same way Cravishtha **born** also waits for an opportunity to bounce upon others with whom he has to settle a score.

3.Education, sources of earning/profession: A number of horoscopes examined by me have revealed that most of the scientists and historians are born in this Nakshatra. Since there is an inherent talent of keeping secret, the native is quite suitable for secret service, private

secretaries to the senior executives. Whatever may be his academic background his intelligence is beyond questionable. In argument also he is much ahead of others. Hence lawyers profession is the best for him. Normally, period from 24th years of age onwards will show progress in the earning field. Since he will be engaged in the profession or trade where he has to trust others, he should be very very careful before putting trust on others.

**4.Family life:** In the family circle also he will be the uppermost **adminstrator.** His relatives will cause a lot of embarrassment and problems. He is more inclined to his brothers and sisters. He will have ample inherited property subject to the placement of planets in beneficial position. He cannot have much benefit from his in-laws. But this drawback will be nullified due to the presence of good qualities in his wife. His wife will be an incarnation of **'Laxmi'** (goddess of wealth). To be more specific, any improvement in the financial field **of the** native will be only after the marriage.

It has been noticed that if Sun and Mercury are placed together in a horoscope of Cravishtha born people, they are un- married. Same way if Mars and Venus are placed in an inimical Nakshatra death of the spouse is also noticed.

**5.Health:** His health may not be so good. Even then he will not think about his own health. It is only when the disease reach at the peak he starts finding remedy. Slightest improvement out of the severest disease will drag him to the work field. He is prone to whooping cough, anaemia etc. However, he will not be on a prolonged state of illness.

**B. Female natives**

Females born in this Nakshatra will also enjoy more or less the same results mentioned above.

1. **Physical features:** Handsome and ever sweet seventeen i.e. she will look very young even while she crosses her forty. An inviting appearance with thick lips. In some cases, ugly appearance due to teeth protruding outside the lips have also been noticed.

2. **Character** and **general events:** She has great aspirations in life and is a spendthrift. A modest and liberal dispostion. She has sympathy

towards the weak. As in the case of Cravana born, she is an enforcement master. She should curb this tendency for a congenial atmosphere in the homefront.

3. Education, sources **of** earning/profession: Mixed nature of talents have been noticed in the field of education. Some are interested in literature and some in sciences. Hence usually, teachers or lecturers or research fellows.

4. Family life: She will be an expert in the house-hold admiusitration.

5. Health: Her health will not be good. She is prone to anaemia, utterus disorders of acute intensity and spoiled blood. It is also believed that if a female obtains puberty in this **Nakshatra** a lot of wealth will start pouring in.

II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Cravishtha Nakshatra

SUN

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter ( **293** JO degreee to 296.40 **degree** ) **:** The native has skills but is boastful and selfish. Short structure with fair complexion. He has more interest in widows and divorcees.

Hnd quarter ( 296.40 degree to 300.00 degree ) : Moon, Mars and Saturn joining this quarter will kill the child within 5 years. Endowed with fine personality but mean character. A miser. Does not keep large number of friends.

**IIIrd** quarter (300.00 degree to 303 JO degree ) : High intelligence, splendorous body, with small and beautiful teeth, well developed face. Will live upto 76 years. It has been noticed that Sun receiving beneficial aspect cause frequent sickness to the native but will not cause early death.

IVth quarter ( 303 JO degree to 306.40 degree ) : He will be lacking in joy. Fair complexioned, endowed with good look, health and happiness. He has more interest in music and amusements. Neglects his family in the intial period i.e. upto 35 years. Thereafter, rectifies his

own mistake and makes the home a happy home. However, father is his enemy and he is the enemy of his father.

MOON

For the results due to various planetary aspets, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 293** JO degree to 296.40 degree ): If Saturn and Mars are placed in Aclesha 2nd quarter with Moon in this quarter, female native **will** have several miscarriages and abortions and in the case of male native, he may lose his wife after delivery or there may not be any issue at all. The health of the native will be adversely affected when he is 5 years old. He will meet with some accidents when he is 10 years old and at his 12th year injury by weapon.

**IInd** quarter **( 296.40** degree **to** 300.00 **degree ) :** The native is wealthy and credulous. He will have plump in the thighs and the neck and joyful. The native will be affected with jaundice and severe fever when he is 20 years old and severe affliction to some parts of the body at his 25th year.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 300.00** degree to 303 JO degree ) : The native is very courageous, truthful and kind to all. He will be a voracious eater. Because of this habit, he will meet with severe stomach problem when he will be 22years old and hospitalisation for a longer period will be necessary. These natives must control their diet system. Eating anything and anywhere must be curbed.

IVth quarter **( 303** JO degree to 306.40 **degree ) :** The native will have two wives. There may be at the most two children. Indulges in excessive sexual act with other ladies. There may be some identification mark on his left hand. Fear of burn at his 5th year, fear of poison at his 12th year, injury inflicted by the thieves when he will be 28years of old.

Natives born in any of the above quarters will meet with his death when he will be 90 years old in the month of Bhadra-Pada (August-September) **dark** Moon days in Chaturthi tithi, on Friday when Bharani Nakshatra will be ruling.

MARS

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results

already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter ( 293 JO degree to 296.40 degree ) :** Best position for the Mars. The native will be endowed with wealth, fame and hapiness. He will enjoy a princely status.

**Hnd quarter ( 296.40 degree to 300.00 degree ) :** If Sun, Moon and Jupiter receives the aspect of Mars placed in this quarter, the native born **in** base strata will rule over the entire earth. When Moon is placed in Acelesha IVth quarter with Mars in this quarter the native will be conqueror of enemies, be chief, knowledge of mantras, mastery of weapons and will rule or administer a state and will die at the age of 70 years through weapons or fire.

**IIIrd quarter ( 300.00 degree to 303 JO degree ) :** The native is clever and cunning. He will acquire considerable landed properties. Position of Mars in this quarter indicates profession related to mechanical or chemical engineering. However, if Moon and Mercury join the native may be a doctor. Mars aspected by Jupiter will give the profession of a teacher.

**IVth quarter ( 303** JO **degree to 306.40 degree )** : If Saturn aspects Mars placed in this quarter, the native will suffer from epilepsy, tuberculosis and in some acute cases of epilepsy the native may finally become a lunatic. Normally these natives are employed in the **factories** manufacturing iron and steel.

**MERCURY**

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 293** JO degree to 296.40 **degree ) :** The native will mostly be employed in subordinate position. Interested in music and arts. Always in debt. The native may suffer from colic pains, rheumatism and diseases connected with spoiled blood.

**IInd quarter ( 296.40 degree to 300.00 degree )** s: Mercury alone in this quarter without aspect of any other planet will make the native to rule cities and towns. However, he cannot enjoy a happy married life. The main reason for such disharmony is that the native indulges in excess sexual acts with base women and addicted to drinks. He will

have severe set back in health at the age of 44 years. He is prone to heart attack.

**IIIrd quarter ( 300.00 degree to 303 JO degree ) :** Results mentioned above in the case of Mercury in second quarter **will** be applicable here also. However, the native may not be so rich and he is prone to have lunacy at the age of 35 years.

**IVth quarter ( 303 JO degree to 306.40 degree** ): **If** combined with Venus the marriage of the native will take place in a most competitive manner that **is** there will be several contenders for the girl. However, the native will be able to cut through the wind. There is a peculiar problem which the native will have to face exactly after seven years of marriage i.e the marriage **will** end in either a divorce or separation for a long time. If Sun and Saturn aspect death of the wife will take place within five years of marriage.

**JUPITER**

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter ( 293J0 degree to 296.40 degree** ) : Jupiter without receiving aspect of Moon will make the native penniless and miserable and will be working as a servant.

**Hnd quarter ( 296.40 degree to** 300.00 **.degree )** : Jupiter alone **will** make the native engaged in the profession of a teacher or typist or clerk. If Mercury joins with the aspect of Venus the native will attain mastery over sastras and astrology. He will represent his community in various cultural and religious functions. He may also travel to foreign countries.

**IIIrd quarter** ( 300.00 **degree to** 303 JO **degree** ) : If Moon or Sun aspect the native will five away from the native place. If the dasa in operation is not favourable, the **native** will wander in foreign land in a miserable condition till his 24th year. Thereafter, the native will enter in some technical job.

**IVth quarter ( 303 JO degree to 306.40 degree ) :** The native will enjoy pleasures. This is comparitively a better position for the Jupiter to occupy. The native will enjoy a very good health. If Mercury aspects he

will be employed in a good position in the Government in the administrative side.

VENUS

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 293** JO degree to 296.40 **degree ) :** Venus in this quarter and Hasta being the ascendent and aspected by Jupiter will kill the native's wife soon after marriage. Venus alone may not kill the wife but he will have ever sick wife. He will have two children.

Hnd quarter ( 296.40 degree to 300.00 degree ) : Conjoined with Jupiter gives the native a much elevated position not only in the professional field but also in the society. He will be actively associated with religious rites and will earn enormous money out of such association. However, marital happiness is a remote question for him.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 300.00** degree to **303** JO **degree ) :** If this quarter also becomes the ascendent aspected by Saturn and Moon will cause danger to the mother of the native. Venus alone will give moderate wealth and a reasonable happiness. His marriage will take place at the age of 26 years.

IVth quarter **( 303** JO degree to 306.40 **degree ) :** The native will be addicted to unmarried girls. On the one side the native is very generous and kind, on the other side there is a hidden purpose for such generosity and kindness i.e as already mentioned even while showing such generosity **his** eyes **will** be set on the benefits which may be derived from such acts.

SATURN

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 293** JO degree to 296.40 **degree )** : Saturn with Mercury in this quarter will make the native extremely wealthy, and will enjoy abound prosperity. **When** Moon is placed in Aclesha **IIIrd** quarter with Saturn in this quarter, the native will be chief of defence, will have protrudding teeth, fickle minded, devoted to mother. If not in defence, he will be an administrator of some towns or state. He will live upto 70

years.

Hnd quarter **( 296.40** degree **to** 300.00 **degree ) :** A fearful appearance but controls anger. One of the predominant factors is that while his appearance is fearful, once he comes into contact with others and starts talking, it will be seen that he is the best joyful and decent person on **earth,** no impression about his fearfulness is left in other's mind; whereas an automatic respect to the native appears.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 300.00 degree to 303 JO degree ) : A tall and clear complexion with large head and face. A graceful appearance. He may have his academic studies in science or art subjects. Addicted to women and wine. He is very harsh in speech and fiery in temperament.

IVth quarter **( 303** JO degree to 306.40 **degree ) :** The native generally occupies a good position in life. If aspected by Jupiter, the native may be head of a town or village or a department of the government of his country. He will get good landed properties from the wife's side. His wife will also be employed.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter **( 293** JO degree to 296.40 **degree ) :** Rahu in this quarter **will** make the native highly educated and wealthy. However, the native will be cunning and cruel. His family will discard him.

Hnd quarter **( 296.40** degree to 300.00 **degree ) :** Rahu in this quarter will also make the native highly educated and wealthy. If aspected by Saturn skin diseases and in some cases leprosy also is the result.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 300.00** degree **to 303** JO **degree ) : Rahu** in this quarter makes the native obstinate, cruel and a trouble maker to others. If aspected by Sun or Mercury, while the native will attain a high position unexpectedly, he will also fall down unexpectedly. Important years in the negative sense are **24, 31, 47** years.

**IVth** quarter ( 303 JO degree to 306.40 degree ) : Conjoined with Moon and Hasta being the ascendant will cause danger to the mother when the native will be seven years old. This position gives only one brother in the **case** of a male native and one sister in **the** case of a female native.

KETHU

**Ist quarter (293** JO **degree to 296.40 degree ) :** The native is religiously inclined. Does not maintain good relation with his co-born. Family disputes on property matters. If benefic associates the native will be benefitted out of such disputes.

**Hnd quarter ( 296.40 degree to** 300.00 **degree** ) : He may undergo some operation. Frequent accidents may also take place. Hence he is advised not to drive any vehicle by himself.

**IIIrd quarter (300.00 degree to 303 JO degree ) :** There may be theft in his house. Females **wi.l** face frequent abortions. Menstrual problems.

IVth quarter ( 303 JO degree to 306.40 degree ) : The position is somewhat better. The native will be in a government job. One of his children will become famous and wealthy.

Those born in this Nakshatra should not have any dealings or relationship with those born in Purva-Bhadra-Pada, Revati, Bharani and Anuradha Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of Cravishtha Nakshatra is Mars, followed by Rahu, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury, Kethu and Venus in the respective order.

IV. Remedial measures

1) Moonga **( Red** coral) of 9 Ratis fixed in silver or copper ring may be **worn in** 3rd (Sun) finger on Tuesday between 10.30 AM to **1.30**PM; plus Moti (Pearl) of 4 Ratis fixed in silver ring may also be worn in 4th (Mercury) finger on the next Monday between 6 AM to 7 AM.

**2)** Recite mantra no.36 and mantra for Saturn.

# CHAPTER 25

# CATABHISHAJ

The 25th zodiacal extension from 306.40 degree to 320.00 degree is called Catabhishaj Nakshatra; corresponding to the 'Sa'd **Al-**Akhbiyah' (the felicity of tents) and is also called 'Sa'd **Al-Melic** ' **meaning** ' fortunate star of the **King** ' of the Arab Manzil; 'Aquarii' of the Greeks; 'Goei' of the Chinese Sieu. There is a doubt about the use of word 'CATABHISHAJ'.'CAT' or ' SHAT ' means hundred and 'ABHISHAJS' means physicians i.e. the correct word should have been 'ABHISHAJAS' and not 'ABHISHAJ'. As is seen from the meaning Catabhishaj consists of one hundred stars. Khanda-Kataka assigns only one star-ship to Catabhishaj.

The presiding deity of this Nakshatra **is** ' Varuna', one of the Adityas and god of the rain. The whole of the external world of land, seas and air is referred to as Varuna. When acute drought takes place, Varuna is worshipped for getting rain. It is believed that Varuna travels in space and hold radio-active powers by the roots ascending by facing downwards. He holds the strength to protect one from 'NIRRITI', the obstructor of good path and auspicious functions. He has also been granted lordship of medicines.

## I. General results of being born in Catabhishaj Nakshatra

**A Male** natives

1. Physical **features:** He will have a soft body, excellent memory power, wide forehead, attractive eyes, bright countenance, prominent nose and bulged abdomen. He would appear to belong to a aristocratic family at the first **sight** itself.

2. **Character and general events:** He is **of the** type **'Satyameva** Jayate'. He will not hesitate to sacrifice his own life for upholdig the truth. As he is **born**. with certain principles, he has to quite often confront with others as he cannot deviate from his principles of life. Selfless service is his motto. He insists on following the religious traditions. He is also of the adamant type. Once he takes a decision it is **not easy** for others to change his decision. While he is very intelligent and efficient in most

**of the** walks of life, he is very soft in his heart. He is the mixture of good and bad.

When he is provoked, will rise like a bulldog, but that anger is soon subsided. As he does not believe in pomp and show, he has a feeling of shyness to exhibit his talents. However, his talents will be unearthed due to his interesting and attractive conversation, which will be highly instructive and educative.

3. **Education, sources of income/profession:** Period upto 34 years of age will be a trialsome period in his professional field. Period after 34 years **will** be the period of constant progress. He is highly suited for the practice of astrology, psychology and healing arts. His literary capacity and greatness will come to limelight even when he is very young. He is capable of acquiring very fine and high education. This Nakshatra has produced eminent doctors and research fellows in medicines.

4. **Family life:** Generally he has to face a lot of problems from his dear **and** near ones. Even then, he always extents his helping hand to **his** near and dears even withoiut asking for such help. It has been noticed that the native has to undergo maximum mental agony due to his brothers. He cannot also enjoy much benefit from his father, whereas full love and affection is derived from his mother.

It has also been found that he is not capable of leading a happy married life. In some cases, when there is severe affliction of Saturn and Jupiter, it has been found that the native remains a chronic bachelors throughout his life. While on the one hand he does not enjoy happy married life, his wife will have all the good qualities that are expected of a companion.

5. **Health:** Outwardly he may appears to have very good health but it is not like that. He cannot tolerate even the slightest affliction to the body. He is prone to urinary diseases,breathing trouble and diabitics. As he is too much inclined in the sexual pleasures, he may have sexually transmitted diseases. Even though he may keep illicit relationship with other females it will be kept a secret from all. He may have problems with his jaws. He is also liable to suffer from colic troubles and must take precautions to protect himself from the diseases incidental to exposure to cold weather.

A Female natives:

1. Physical features: Tall and lean, fairly handsome, elegant disposition. Flushy Ups and broad cheeks with prominent temples and buttocks.

2. Character and general events: She will be very calm natured. But at certain times she is also hot-tempered. She is very much inclined in the religious activities as she is god fearing. Due to her hot-temperament, she is mostly confronted with family quarrel and this will result in frequent lack of mental peace.

She has very good memory. She is highly sympathetic and generous. While she does not expect anything in return for her humanitarian action, she is quite often misunderstood not only by the general public but also by her own family members.

3. Education, sources of income/profession: Interested in the scientific study. Percentagewise assessment shows that most of the female doctors are bora in this Nakshatra.

4.Family life: While she loves and adore her husband, her life will be full of problems. Sometimes long separation from her husband or widowhood has also been noticed. Females attaining puberty during the operation of this star will have more female children.

5. Health: Her health will be a cause of concern for her. Urinary and uterus disorders have been noticed. She may also suffer from colic troubles and chest pain.

II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Catabhishaj Nakshatra

SUN

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

Ist quarter ( 306.40 degree to 310.00 degree ) : If Saturn is placed in Purva-Phalguni with Sun in this quarter, the native will cause annihilation of his children due to the curse of his family diety.

Hnd quarter ( 310.00 degree to 313 JO degree ) : Ascendant being

**Uttara-Bhadrapada,** Sun and Moon placed in this quarter will cause blindness. If the combination is aspected by Mars complete blindness is caused.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 313** JO degree to 316.40 degree ) : Ascendant being **Mrgacirsha,** with **Sun,** Mars and Saturn placed here, the native will meet with his death due to fire or accidents while he is in a distant land or in a foreign country.

IVth quarter (316.40 degree to 320.00 **degre ) :** The native is cunning and cruel, mean and ignorant. He may be in a business selling petty things or in a lowest employment and will be poor. He will always be interested in enjoying at the cost of others. However, if Jupiter aspects, the native will be endowed with rich and comforts and will occupy a high position.

MOON

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 306.40** degree to 310.00 **degree ) :** The native may **be** a doctor. The native **will** be highly courageous but **sorrowful,** soft-spoken and religiously inclined. He will have more than two wives. There may be an identification mark in his left arm. Dangerous years are 5th, 12th and 28th year.

An obstinate dare devil. Outward appearance extremely graceful. Nobody on earth can find his inner thought. He does not care for anybody other than his mother. Devoid of good conduct and virtueous.

Hnd quarter (310.00 degree to 313J0 degree) : This position of the Moon makes the native a reputed astrologer. Unlike those born in **Ist** quarter, the native will have only one devoted wife, whom he will also love. However, he may have at the most one child. He should also be careful at his 28th year, as there is a possibility of injury being inflicted either due to motor accidents or by the bad persons.

The native will have **mixcd** results. For some periods he will be at the top and for some periods at the bottom. Gambling tendency will make the life of the native miserable.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 313** JO degree **to** 316.40 **degree ) :** A daring personality **with a** lean body. He will derive maximum benefit from the government or from the persons highly placed in business or from the politicians. However, he will spent major part of his income in drinking and other enjoyment. Fateful periods are **5, 12** and 28 years.

In spite of repeated reversals, the native will not come out of **his** mean acts. Will face criminal proceedings against him. Howecver, if benefic planet aspects, this results will not come true. The native will acquire great wealth.

IVth quarter **( 316.40** degree to 320.00 degree): If Sun and Mars are placed **in** Uttara-phalguni **Ist** quarter, the child lives for one week only. Moon alone will confer long life. However, the native will meet with some burn injury when he is 5years old, fear out of water when he will be 12years old and some accidents when he will be 30years old.

MARS

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results **already** mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter ( 306.40 degree to 310.00 degree ) : The native will be served and surrounded by bad people. Because of this association, he will be teased and worried. However, individually, he will have good character, respectable and generous hearted. Has prominent eyes. He will discharge his duties towards his kith and kin.

Hnd quarter **( 310.00** degree to 313 JO **degree ) :** If this quarter also becomes the ascendant with Venus in Magha, the child will die when Mars transit next time this quarter.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 313** JO degree to 316.40 **degree ) :** If this quarter is the ascendant with Mars and Sun in Magha Nakshatra, the child will die soon after birth.

IVth quarter **( 316.40** degree to 320.00 **degree ) :** Mostly the native **will** be in business line. There will always be gains in business. His elder brother will be person rendering him help and guide him to achieve progress. He is prone to suffer from asthma or lung trouble.

MERCURY

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 306.40** degree to 310.00 degree ) : When ascendant falls in Hasta, the child lives for 11 years only. The native may start business with the association of his brother. Stability in business will come after his 33rd years only.

Hnd quarter **( 310.00** degree to 313 JO **degree ) :** Brother of the native will enjoy a powerful dhana yoga. The native will be helped by his elder brother. If associated with Venus, marriage will take place at the age of 25 years in the case of male and 22nd years in the case of female.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 313** JO degree to 316.40 degree) : If Associated with **Saturn,** the native will join a government job in a good position. If associated with Mars, the native will suffer untold sorrows till his 31st year. Thereafter, he will be able to have a stable and prosperous life. He will live with the wealth of his wife, but there may not be marital happiness.

IVth quarter **( 316.40** degree to 320.00 degree ) : If Sun, Moon and Jupiter also **join,** the native eventhough born in a rich family will be bereft of money. From kingly position to the praja (servant) will be the result. However, if Mercury alone or with Saturn or Venus, will give ample wealth. He has to be careful when he will be 23rd and 28th years **of** age.

JUPITER

For the results due to various planetary **aspects,** please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 306.40** degree to 310.00 degree ) : The native and his mother faces great hardship when he is young. Both are looked after by other relatives and not by his father. The native will have a government job. He must be careful when he is nearing 31 years of age, as there is a possibility of accident due to motor vehicle or fire.

Hnd quarter **( 310.00** degree to 313 JO degree ) : When Saturn is in Magha Nakshatra with Jupiter in this quarter, the native will marry a

women older in age. Under this combination if Venus is placed in **Rohini,** wife of the male native will be employed in a good position. Disharmony in married life upto 35th year.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 313** JO degree to 316.40 **degree ) :** The native is the eldest. Ascendant being Aclesha **Nakshatra** with Jupiter in this quarter receiving the malific aspects will kill the child within 11 days.

IVth quarter ( 316.40 degree to 320.00 degree): Results ascribed to the Jupiter in **IIIrd** quarter is applicable here also. The only difference is that Jupiter alone without any aspect, the child will live long **and** lead a mediocre life.

VENUS

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **(** 306.40 degree **to** 310.00 degree ) : Since Venus is moving towards his exaltation place, the native will enjoy a good life. His marriage will be too early i.e. may be before his 20th years of age. In the modern times, marriage taking place at a young age will seems to be doubtful. In one case, where I have secretly ascertained the fact, the native had many sexual act when he was only 15 years. So we cannot say that the dictum of astrology is wrong.

Hnd quarter **( 310.00** degree to 313 JO **degree ) :** The native will be **a** doctor of chemist. Females have been found to be in the profession of receptionist or nurse. Here also, marriage takes place at a very young age.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 313** JO degree to 316.40 **degree ) :** The native has very attractive personality. Well-behaved and tactful. He will also indulge in excess sexual act. However, the marriage **of the** native does not take place before his 26th year in the case of male and 19th year in the case of female native.

IVth quarter **( 316.40** degree to 320.00 degree): In association with Mercury, the native will **be** in government servicve. He **may** join service very early in a low capacity. But will rise to the top position. In some **cases,** interrupted education has also been noticed.

SATURN

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 306.40** degree to 310.00 **degree ) :** He will have **wealth,** good wife and children. A courteous disposition. Most sincere and hard working. The native may devote most of his time in the filed of scientific research and attain honour and fame.

Hnd quarter ( 310.00 degree to **313** JO **degree ) :** He is much inclined sexually and look upon other's wife always. Hard speech and fiery temperament.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 313** JO degree to 316.40 **degree ) ;** A versatile genius, able and diplomatic. Has the capacity to handle the most difficult task; hence he will **be** in defence or police or security departments.

IVth quarter ( 316.40 degree to 320 degree ) : Generally fives at a place other **than** his native place. Earns enormous wealth. Settles down in own native place during his old age. Good wife and children. However, at the age of 55 years, his wife may become lunatic and the native has to spend much of his Wealth on her.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter **( 306.40** degree to 310.00 degree ) : If Sun and Mercury aspects Rahu in this quarter, the native will die of tuberculosis.

Hnd quarter (310.00 degree to 313J0 degree ) : If this quarter becomes the ascendant with malific aspects, the child will die within 10 years. If aspected by Jupiter, the native will attain a high position. His married life **will** also be cordial.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 313** JO degree **to** 316.40 **degree ) :** Rahu in this position with Saturn also joining will make the native a thief, smuggler. But, the native is most generous to the poor and will become head of a town.

IVth quarter ( 316.40 degree to 320.00 degree ) : Moon and Rahu joining and ascendant being Hasta or Aclesha will kill the mother of the native early. Father of the native will become a lunatic after the death of his mother or the father will discard the native.

**KETHU**

**Ist quarter ( 306.40 degree to 310.00 degree ) :** The native is prone to have all possible miseries of life unless associated with **benefics.** If with Sun and Mercury and aspected by Jupiter, the reverse is the result i.e. the native will not have any miseries of life, other than normal, and will be highly learned, attains distinction in academic field. May be a good engineer.

**IInd quarter ( 310.00 degree to 313 JO degree ) : In** addition to the results mentioned for Kethu in the **Ist** quarter, the native will suffer from stomach ulcer, severe cough and cold.

**IIIrd quarter ( 313 JO degree to 316.40 degree ) :** There may be heavy loss due to theft in his house. He may face punishment from government. Overall disappointment. If Jupiter aspects, these evil effects will be minimised.

**IVth quarter ( 316.40 degree to 320.00 degree ) :** He will incur heavy loss of money and power and authority taken away. Indulges b sexual act with low class ladies i.e. maid servants. He may run away due to this act being detected by his relatives. However, he will be able to settle down after his 40th year. Till that period he has to keep his fingers crossed. This native must do the remedial measures mentioned below.

Those born in this Nakshatra should not keep any dealings or relationship with those born in Uttara-Bhadra-Pada, Acvini, Krttika and Dhanishta Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of this nakshatra is Rahu followed by Jupiter, **Sat** urn, Mercury, Kety and Venus. The maximum life span of this Nakshatra born persons has been worked out to be 88 years.

**III.** Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Catabhishaj Nakshatra

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Catabhishaj Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

**Mercury** - 0.20 degree of Catabhishaj ( 307.00 degree of the **Orbit )**

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Mars | - | 4.20 degree of Catabhishaj ( 311.00 degree of the Orbit) |
| Jupiter | - | 8.20 degree of Catabhishaj ( 315.00 degree of the Orbit) |
| Saturn | - | 6.20 degree of Catabhishaj ( 313.00 degee of the Orbit ) |
| Rahu | - | 11.20 degree of Catabhishaj ( 318.00 degree of the Orbit) |
| Kethu | - | 6.20 degree of Catabhishaj ( 313.00 degree of the Orbit ) |
| Moon | - | 13.20 degree of Catabhishaj (320.00 degreeof the Orbit) |

Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration curtails the longivity of the native. No auspicious work shoiuld be undertaken when these planets transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever these planets transit such deadly degrees.

**IV.** Remedial measures:

l)Neelam ( Blue Sapphire) of 5 Ratis fixed in Silver ring maybe worn in the 4th (Mercury) finger on Saturday between 1.30 PM to 4.30PM; plus Panna (Emerald) of 3 Ratis fixed in gold ring **may be** worn in the 2nd (Saturn) finger on the next Wednesday between 3 hours from Sunrise.

**2)Recite** mantra for Saturn and mantra no.36.

# CHAPTER 26

## PURVA-BHADRAPADA

The 26th zodiacal extension from 320.00 degree to 333.20 degree is called Purva-Bhadrapada; corresponding to the **'Al-Fargh-Al-Mukdim' ( the** fore spouts **of the water-jar ) of the** Arab Manzil; 'Pegasi' **of the** Greeks; 'Che' **of the** Chinese Sieu. Purva means 'former', Bhadra means **'beautiful'. and** Pada means 'foot'. This Nakshatra consist of two stars resembling to a couch.

The presiding deity of this Nakshatra is **'Ajaekapat'** ( a form of Rudra or Shiva ) meaning 'one footed **goat'** a mythical animal considered to be a deity.

I. General results of being born in Purva-Bhadrapada Nakshatra

A. **Male** natives:

1. Physical features: One of the peculiar body phenomena is that he has a lifted ankle of the foot. He is of medium size, both in length and body size. Broad cheeks with flushy lips.

2. Character and general events: He is generally a peace loving person but occasional blasting has also been noticed. He is a very simpleton type. Since he is very much principled, he has to suffer a lot mentally as he takes into his heart even a small confrontation or problem. He likes good food and is a voracious eater. He is not very particular about dresses.

He normally expresses impartial opinion. He does not believe in the blind principles of religion. He is ever ready to render a helping hand to the needy. **Even** so, hatred **and** resistence **will** be his reward in return. He can easily enjoy the respects and confidence of others even if he is financially weak. He is god fearing and performs religious rites in accordance with the scriptures. While the native will be moderately rich, he likes to have respect and honour from the public rather than accumulating money. He is impartial in expressing his views.

3. Education, sources of earning/profession: As he is a born intelligent and has the knack of trade he can shine in any type of job he

undertakes. If he is employed in a government organisation he can look forward for unexpected gains or promotions from the government. He is capable of leading a quite independent life both socially and financially. Period between 24 and 33 years of age will mark remarkable abound progress in his life. Even then occasional mental tension is not ruled out during this period. Period between 40 years and 54 years of age will be his golden period when he can establish fully. He keeps much restriction on the spending activities.

He can shine in the field of business, banking , government job, or as a teacher, actor or writer, research worker and astrologer or astronomer. If in government service, most **of the** Purva-Bhadrapada born are engaged in the revenue collection department or in any capacity where cash transactions take place.

4. Family life: He cannot enjoy fully the love and affection from his mother. As per the learned in astrology, the native will cause death or separation of his mother early. But in my personal experience, the native cannot derive full love and attention of his mother, as she **will** be working. Naturally, being a working mother, she is away most of the time and the native is automatically separated. Hence our ancients who have written this dictum are also correct to the extent of **separation,** but not to the extent of death. For causing death other planetary affliction is also necessary and birth in this Nakshatra alone is not sufficient.

One of the redeeming features is that there will be a lot of things with which he can be proud of his father. Subject to other favourable planetary positions father of the native has been found to have fame and possess a very good moral character. Such popularity may be mainly in the field of fine arts, oration or in the writing field. In spite of these good qualities of his father, the native quite often disagree with the opinion and confrontation takes place.

5. Health: He is prone to paralytic attack, acidity and **diabetcs.** He may have problems with the ribs, flanks and soles of the feet.

B. Female natives:

Females born in this nakshatra will also enjoy more or less the same results as mentioned above in addition to the results mentioned below:

1. Physical **features:** She is neither lean nor **fatty;** and neither **tall** nor short. In some cases very slim figure have also been noticed. However, she is very beautiful in appearance.

2. Character and general events: Honesty and sincerity are the main characteristics of this native. She is of the type who believes that let her head be cut down, she will not deviate from the right path and principles. She is a born leader.She is capable of extracting work from others. Hence she **will** be successful **when she** gets power and authority. Example of extreme optimism.

While she has the humanitarian doctrine, she will not extend her helping hand unless she is convinced fully that such kindness, sympathy and generosity are actually required. There is a peculiar politeness in her behaviour.

3. Education, sources of earning/profession: Her education will be in the scientific or technical field. Hence the native is earmarked for the profession of teacher, statistician, astrologer or research worker.

4. Family life: She will have more attachment towards her husband and will be blessed with children. She has good ability in the house hold administration. She will enjoy lot of benefits from her children. She will have many children if she marries a Rohini boy.

5. Health: She is prone to low blood-pressure, dropsy or swollen ankles, apoplexy and palpitation. Perspiring feet and enlarged liver.

II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Purva Bhadrapada Nakshatra

SUN

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter ( 320.00 degree to 323 JO degree) : Sun alone here will lead the native to have a life away from the children. He will be having a mean mentality and will be very poor. However, beneficial aspect will **give** him moderate wealth and comfort of wife and children. In this case also his children may **live** away from him.

Hnd quarter ( 323 JO degree to 326.40 degree): The native will earn

through his in-laws. He may be in a business where water will be mainly used for the preparation of articles. In other words, the native may be engaged in the manufacture of drinks of all types i.e. soft and hard.

IIIrd quarter (326.40 degree to 330.00 degree) : Saturn, Mars and Moon joining this quarter will cause death of the child within 3 years. Ascendant being Cravana with Sun and Moon placed here, the child dies within 3 days.

IVth quarter ( 330.00 degree to 333 JO degree) : The native is restless in character. Has inherent love, emotion and silent psychic power Belives in the invisible force. Liking to water connected articles.

MOON

For the results due to variousplanetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

1st quarter ( 320.00 degree to 323 JO degree ) : Mars and Sun joining Moon here and ascendant in Cravana, without beneficial aspect both on the ascendant and these planets the child dies in the 9th year. If Sun, Saturn and Mars join this quarter and which is also the ascendant, without receiving Jupiter's aspect the child dies immediately after birth. If Moon is in the 1st degree, death occurs within 21 years of the native.

Hnd quarter ( 323 JO degree to 326.40 degree ) : The native will have a lean constitution of the body, but in appearance only, and be bold in speech. He will be obstinate and this character will create much mental problem. He is not ready to listen to anybody on any matter. What he thinks and does are only correct. He will meet with some accidents when he will be 33years of age. He should not involve in unnecessary quarrel as he is prone to injury inflicted by others.

IIIrd quarter ( 326.40 degree to 330.00 degree ) : Outward expression of the native is mischivious but inward expression or what is in native's mind is not mischivous deeds.

Male native will have two wives and the female will have one love affair which has not ended in marriage. However her real marriage will be stable and happy. She will be much devoted to her husband and children.

IVth quarter (330.00 degree to **333** JO degree) : The native will be wealthy, self-respect, respectful to all the persons who are older in age, particularly to his parents. There is a danger due to water when he will be 5years **old,** mental affliction when he will be 22 years old. He will leave his native place for his employment when he will be 24 year old and to the Eastern direction **( as** per ancient **authorities ).**

According to our ancient astrological expert, the native will five for 90 years and will meet with his death in the month of Acvini, Dwithiya tithi of dark fortnight, on Thursday evening when Krttika Nakshatra will be ruling.

MARS

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter ( 320.00 degree to 323 JO degree ) : A sorrowful and irritable disposition. The native will frequently undertake travel for his earning. Hypocracy is inherent in him. However, he will have a stable position after his 40th year. His marriage also will be delayed.

**IInd** quarter **( 323** JO degree to 326.40 **degree ) :** Ascendant and Mars placed here with Venus in Purva-Phalguni will cause the death of the native when Mars transit the same degree where his natal Mars was placed.

**IIIrd** quarter (326.40 degree **to** 330.00 **degree ) :** Outward expression **of the** native is mischievous **but** inward expression or what **is** in **the** mind of the native is not mischievous. In other words, thinks one thing and does another thing. The native is **bold,** courageous and has inclination to do research and finally attain name, fame and reputation.

IVth quarter ( 330.00 degree to **333** JO degree ) : The native will be doing work connected with metal or mechanical **engineering,** building construction or a butcher's job. The native will earn enormous wealth and if not afflicted by malifics will lead a happy married life.

MERCURY

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 320.00** degree to 323 JO degree ) : When Jupiter is in Uttara-Bhadrapada with Mercury in this quarter, the native is a legal expert. AS the nature of the profession indicates, while he settles the dispute of others, he himself will be involved in disputes.

Hnd quarter ( **323** JO degree to 326.40 degree ) : Ascendant being Hasta and Mercury in this quarter, death occurs in the 11th year. He may be a novelist, publisher or consultant. Acute indigestion will lead to operation of the stomach.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 326.40** degree to 330.00 **degree ) :** If ascendant is also this segment with Mercury here, the native suffers from cancer. Mercury alone will make the native, a mathematician, engineer and astrologer. His wife will be more intelligent than him.

IVth quarter **( 330.00** degree to **333** JO **degree ) :** The native will earn through illegal and **immoral** activities. More affinity to the servants and other low class people.

JUPITER

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 320.00** degree **to** 323 JO **degree ) :** A philosopher, teacher and surgeon. Lumbago hip pains. The native may be bora in an ordinary family. But due to his consistant effort and sincerity, he will rise to the top position. If Venus is placed in Citra Nakshatra IVth quarter with Jupiter in this position, the partner of the native will be a doctor or dealer of medicines.

Hnd quarter (323 JO degree to 326.40 degree ): The native will have an employment or connection with court or law. Swelling in the leg. He will be eminent in the field of his specialisation. If Sun is in **Aclesha,** the native will join politics when he is 45 year old and may rise to a minister's position.

Hlrd quarter **( 326.40** degree to 330.00 **degree )** : Blesses the native **with** good family **and** good bank balance. Initially he **may** be employed in a good position. But he will switch over to business. He may be educated highly in one line but takes the job in an entirely different line.

**IVth** quarter **( 330.00** degree to **333.20 degree ) :** The native may be a scientist or Chief of an Administrative department of a large industrial unit or in a government department. Metaphysician or finance executive.

VENUS

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter ( 320.00 degree to 323 JO **degree )** : The native is more attached to parents and will be learned. This position favours research work and frequent travel abroad or **will** be settled in foreign countries.

Hnd quarter **( 323** JO degree to 326.40 **degree ) :** Good position to be . a poet or musician or a painter. He is prone to skin trouble, dropsy or eczema or teeth problem.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 326.40** degree to 330.00 **degree ) :** The native will be a social worker and an internal decorator. May be engaged in the business of leather products meant for ladies.

IVth quarter ( 330.00 degree to **333** JO degree ): This native always prefer to have educated and equally placed partner in marriage. He may be a doctor specialised in children's disease.

SATURN

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Cravana Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter ( 320.00 degree to 323J0 degree ) : If aspected by Mercury, the native will be employed in a good private **concern** and will earn name and fame when he **will** be 35 years old. Acquires landed property at his 39th age. Will have two children.

Hnd quarter **( 323** JO degree **to** 326.40 **degree ) :** A **tall** body with large **head** and face inclined to corpulency, bald headed. Has clear and practical approach to every work he undertakes. He may get wealth through his wife or his wife may be in service, whereby good income is derived by the native.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 326.40** degree to 330.00 degree) : A middle stature. He is diplomatic and practical in dealing and approach. Addicted to

women and wine. Ascendant also falling in this quarter with Saturn, the native has attractive limbs, become a minister and will be learned. He will rule cities and villages.

IVth quarter **( 330.00** degree **to** 333 JO **degree ) :** Occupies an eminent position. If Jupiter aspects, the native may be an engineer or architect. Has the tendency to deceive others. Swallows the wealth and property **of** his employer.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter ( 320.00 degree to **323** JO degree ) : If this quarter also become the ascendant and malific aspects the child will die within 7 years.

Hnd quarter **( 323** JO degree to 326.40 degree ): It is noticed that if Moon also joins here with the aspect of Saturn and Sun, the mother of the native will die before his 10th year. Rahu alone will confer much honour and wealth but a happy married life.

**IIIr** d quarter **( 326.40** degree **to** 330.00 **degree ) :** Rahu with the aspect of malific will kill the child within 7 yars. If associated with Jupiter, the native will wander from place to place for his earning. He will meet with several unexpected incidents in the way. However, he will be able to settle down in his life after his 34th year.

IVth quarter ( 330.00 degree to 333J0 degree ) : This is somewhat best position for the Rahu. If associated with Jupiter, the native will rule the land and will be owner of several industries.

KETHU

**Ist** quarter ( 320.00 degree to 323 JO degree ) : In combination of Mars, the native may be head of a village. If Venus is placed in Ardra with Kethu in this quarter, the native will have two wives. One of his brothers will be a doctor.

Hnd quarter **( 323** JO degree to 326.40 **degree ) :** The native will earn good amount of wealth. Health of his wife **will** be a permanent problem for him.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 326.40 degree to 330.00 degree ) : The native may suffer from bronchitis or tuberculosis. Mental depression has **also** been

noticed. Children also cannot give him happiness.

IVth quarter ( 330.00 degree to 333 JO degree ) : The native will be heavily involved in speculation. Suffers from cardiac problem, diabitics. Moderate wealth.

Those born in this Nakshatra should not have any dealings or relationships with those bora in Revati, Bharani and Mula Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of this Nakshatra is Jupiter followed by Saturn, Mercury, Kethu, Venus, Sun, Moon and Rahu.

III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Purva-Bhadrapada Nakshatra

Only Venus has got a deadly degree in this Nakshatra viz.9th degree of Purva- Bhadrapada (329.00 degree of the Orbit). Birth taking place when Venus is placed in 9th degree of Purva-Bhadrapada Nakshatra curtails the longivity of the native unless Saturn aspects. No auspicious work should be undertaken when the Venus transit annually this degree. He should also take precaution on the days when Venus transit this degree.

IV. REMEDIAL MEASURES

1) Red Coral of 7 *V2* Rattis fixed in Copper ring be worn on Tuesday before sunrise plus yellow sapphire of 5 Rattis fixed in Gold be worn on Thursday morning.

2) Recite Mantra for Jupiter and Saturn as also mantra no.36.

# CHAPTER 27

## UTTARA-BHADRAPADA

The 27th zodiacal extension from 333.20 degree to 346.40 degree is called Uttara-Bhadrapada; corresponding to the **'Al-Pargh-Al-**Mukhir' (the hind spouts of the water-jar) of the Arab Manzil; 'Andromedae' of the Greeks; 'Pi' of the Chinese Sieu. Uttara-Bhadrapada means 'the left beautiful foot'.

While Purva-Bhadrapada indicates sudden anger, Uttara-Bhadrapada indicates the power to control the anger. Uttara-Bhadrapada also denotes **journy** to a distant place, renunciation by leaving everything behind, and progress towards spiritual plane.

The presiding deity is 'Ahir-Budhnya' meaning 'the bottom-snake or the serpant of the island', a mythical deity.

I. General results of being born in Uttara-Bhadrapada Nakshatra

A Male natives

1. Physical features: Most attractive and innocent looking **person.** There is an inherent magnetical force **in** his look. If he looks at a person with a mild smile, rest assure, that person will be his slave.

2. Character and general events: He keeps equal relationship with high and low people i.e. irrespective of the status of the persons. He has a spot-less heart. He does not like to give troubles to others. The only drawback noticed in this native in the behavioural field is that temper is always on the tip of his nose. However, such short-temper is not of a permanent nature. He will not hesitate to sacrifice even his fife to those who love him. At the same time once he is hurt he will become a lion. He has wisdom, knowledge and personality.

He is expert in delivering attractive speeches. He is capable **of** vanquishing his enemies and attain fairly high position. He is sexually inclined always and desirous of being in the company of the other sex.

3. Education, sources of **earning/profession:** He can attain **mastery** over several subjects at the same time. Even if he is not academically much educated, his expression and knowledge put forward to the world

will equal to that of highly educated person. He is much interested in fine arts and has the ability to write prolonged articles or books.

In the work field, he can shine well due to his extraordinary capacity and capability. Lazyness is a remote question for him. Once he opts to undertake a job he cannot turn back till that job is completed. Even in the case of utter failure he is not desperate. If he is employed he will reach to the top. In most of the cases it has been noticed that even if this Nakshatra **born** persons are **employed** initially in the lower or middle level positions, they later on reach to a good position and they always receive reward and praise from others.

It **has** been noticed that his stability in life or even the slightest upward movement begins after his marriage. He starts his livelihood at a very young age say 18 or 19 years of age. He will have important changes in the professional field at his 19th, 21st, 28th 30th, 35th and 42nd years.

4. Family life: While he keeps praising his father on the one side due to **the** prominent personality and religious rigidity of his father, he cannot virtually derive any benefit from his father. He leads a neglected childhood. He is normally subjected to a life away from his home town.

His married life will be full of happiness. He will be blessed to have a most suitable wife. His children also will be an asset, most obedient, understanding and respecting children. He will be blessed with grandchildren also. He is an ornament in his family.

5. Health: His health will be very good. He is non-care about his own health. Hence he will search for a doctor only when he is seriously ill. He is prone to paralytic attack, stomach problems, piles and hernia.

B. Female **natives**

Females born in this Nakshatra will also enjoy more or less the same results as that is applicable for male natives mentioned above. In addition, the following results will also be enjoyed:

1. Physical featues: She is of medium height with stout body. Large and protruding eyes.

2. Character and general events: She is a real 'lakshmi' (godess of

wealth) in the family. She is the embodiment of a real family woman. Her behaviour is extremely cordial, respectful and praiseworthy. Adaptability as the circumstance warrants. Suitability as the occasion warrants and lastly impartiality as the country needs are her main characteristics. When all these three essentials required for the present day are combined in one, what more I can describe or attribute to her character.

3. **Education, sources of earning/profession:** Employed females can attain good positions due to their own effort. She is best suited to the profession of a lawyer or arbitrator. She is also a good nurse or doctor.

4. Family **life:** These females will be a gem in any family they are born or married. In other words, their foot-steps alone are sufficient to bring in Laxmi (goddess of wealth. She should not marry a boy born in Punarvasu Nakshatra. If she does so, she will lose her husband.

5. **Health:** She is prone to rheumatic pains. Acute indigestion, constipation, hernia and in some cases tuberculosis of low intensity.

II. **Results arising out of planetary** placement in Uttara-**Bhadrapada** Nakshatra

SUN

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 333** JO degree to 336.40 **degree ) :** If afflicted by **malifics,** the native suffers from Uterine Cancer. Sun alone in this quarter will endow the native with high position in the society, good family and comforts.

**Hnd** quarter ( 336.40 degree to 340.00 degree ) : The native will prosper by such industries as agricultural operations carried on by irrigation. This quarter being the ascendant with Sun here, the Moon in Hasta Nakshatra, a female **will** be the cause of death of **a** male native.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 340.00** degree to 343 JO **degree ) :** With Mercury, the native is highly intelligent and learned. With Venus here and Saturn in Svati, the native is in government service but frequently changes his **job** as well as his line of profession.

**IVth quarter (343 JO degree to 346.40 degree) : If** Hasta becomes the ascendant with Sun and Mars in this quarter, will cause danger to his children.

**MOON**

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of **Mula** Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter ( 333 JO degree to 336.40 degree** ) : Moon in this quarter and Venus in Hasta 2nd or 3rd quarter will remove all the bad effects of a horoscope and the native will five long with wealth, health and happiness.

**Hnd quarter ( 336,40 degree to 340.00 degree ) :** The learned say that when Moon is in 340th degree of the orbit ( 7th degree of Uttara-Bhadrapada), the child will die at his 10th year or within 10 years. However, I have come across a horoscope where this position completely afflicted by malifics as given below but the native is still alive and he is now 41 years and employed in the government as an officer:

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Moon 9.40<br>Rahu 9.00 | | Venus<br>17.00 | Sun 20.30<br>Mer.14.00 |
| Jupiter<br>14.08 | | | |
| | | | Asc.7.20<br>Saturn<br>21.37 |
| | | | Mars17.20<br>Ketu 9.00 |

In my experience, it is seen that whenever Moon is in such deadly degree, it is harmful if it is placed alone or has the beneficial aspect, eventhough it **may** deem **to** be ridiculous. Malifics conjoining or aspecting will remove the evils. We are all aware of the saying ' **Ushnam** Ushnena **Shamyathe** ' (Heat will only destroy heat). If we analyse the horoscope it will be seen that as per the house system Moon and Rahu

are in the 8th aspected by Mars and Kethu. How has the child survived? In case any of the reader can give an answer to this, he may kindly inform Mr.Narender Sagar, Sagar Publishers, 72 Janapath. It may also be mentioned that Jupiter is aspecting the ascendant. Has it nullified the bad effect? If so, the ancient dictum goes wrong.

**IIIrd quarter ( 340.00 degree to 343 JO degree )** : The native is very gentle in his nature, liberal and learned. If Venus is placed in Rohini with Moon in this quarter, the native loses his mother when he is 7 years old. He will be brought up by the father's relatives. He cannot have any benefit from his father. The native will join a government department as a clerk but will rise to a reasonable good position when he is 35 years of age.

**IVth quarter ( 343 JO degree to 346.40 degree )** : The native will be rich, endowed with all the comforts, good and devoted wife, few abortions to his wife, one daughter and one son living and long life to them. The native will meet with some danger due to water when he is 5 year old, dysentary and high fever when he is 8 years old, too much unexpected complications when he is 22 years old and goes to Eastern direction when he is 24 years old in connection with his employment.

Like Purva-Bhadrapada born, natives born in Uttara- Bhadrapada, irrespective of the quarter, according to ancient authorities, when there is no acute affliction by malific planets, the native will live for 90 years old and will meet with his death in the month of Acivni, Dwidiya tithi of dark fortnight, on Thursday evening (dawn -S andhya time) when Krttika Nakshatra will be ruling.

## MARS

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter ( 333 JO degree to 336.40 degree )** : The native mostly wander in distant land or foreign countries. He has to face loss of money through deceit and finally when he goes to his relatives for financial help, he will be discarded by his family members.

**Hnd quarter (336.40 degree to 340.00 degree )**: If this segment is also the ascendaant with Mars here, he may suffer from cancer. He has to

suffer great sorrow. A selfish disposition. Does not respect his elders.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 340.00** degree to 343 JO **degree ) :** The native does not enjoy good health. He will wander in foreign **land.** Few children. He will lose money by theft or deceit. Fond of flattery.

IVth quarter ( 343 JO degree to 346.40 degree) : The native will be healthy, active and alert. Joined with Mercury one may be an engineer. Disharmony between married partners and may manhandle each other.

MERCURY

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 333** JO degree to 336.40 **degree ) :** The native has fertile imagination and fluent expressibn. As the age advances, power of imagination and intuition will improve.

Hnd quarter **( 336.40** degree **to** 340.00 **degree ) :** The native can shine well in the field of law, commerce or in mathematics. He can also be a successful astrologer. He may earn good amount of money through his literary knowledge.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 340.00 degree to 343 JO degree ) : Highly learned. Auditing, civil engineering. The native will be doing some independent business. If Jupiter associates, he will become an eminent lecturer or do some research work in ancient traditions.

IVth quarter **( 343** JO degree to 346.40 **degree ):** He will enjoy his life with wealth, good family and children. Employment in government service. If afflicted by malifics a labourer or a servant.

JUPITER

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 333** JO degree to 336.40 **degree ) :** If ascendant also falls in this quarter the native will have first a son and then a daughter. Aspect of Sun indicates government service.

Hnd quarter **( 336.40** degree to 340.00 degree ) : Jupiter along with

Moon and Mars also in this quarter and happens to be the ascendant, the native will have increased wealth every day.

**IIIrd quarter ( 340.00 degree to 343 JO degree )** : Ascendant being Purva-Phalguni and Jupiter in this quarter aspected by benefic planet or planets, the native will die while he is on a pilgrimage. If Moon is the aspcting planet, he will be drowned in a sacred river.

**IVth quarter ( 343 JO degree to 346.40 degree )** : The native is fit to be a physician. Aspect of Mars will make him join defence. When ascendant also falls in this **quarter,** the native is a minister or equivalent in status. Business is also indicated.

VENUS

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 333** JO degree to 336.40 **degree ) :** If Moon is also placed here with Venus, a female native will be jealous of others and fond of happiness. Male native with this combination will be deceitful.

**IInd quarter ( 336.40 degree to 340.00 degree** ): Grand success and fortune. The native have a most suitable and accomodative wife or husband as the case may be. An ever smiling, optimistic **and** large hearted. With Jupiter also here, one may be head of Accounts or Finance department or a top person in an industry.

**IIIrd quarter** (340.00 degree to 343 JO degree ) : The native will earn through the profession of accounts, business in the automobile industry, speculatiions. Grand success and fortune. With Mercury, a mathematician or an astroloer. If Sun also join, expert in all the Vedas and metaphysics.

**IVth quarter ( 343 JO degree to 346.40 degree ) :** The native may earn as a contractor for construction activities or may deal in the construction material. He will be the luckiest person having wealth and happiness in abundance. He may also be owner of several industries if associated with benefics.

SATURN

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results

already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 333** JO degree **to** 336.40 **degree ) :** If Saturn placed in this segment is aspected by Jupiter, the native becomes chief ruler or he will hold some important office.

Hnd quarter **( 336.40** degree to 340.00 degree) : When Hasta is the ascendant with Sun also in Hasta and Saturn in this quarter, the wife of the native will die within 3 years of the marriage and in the case of female native, husband will die within 5 years of the marriage.

**IIIrd** quarter (340.00 degree to 343J0 degree ) : With Moon, the native will attain mastery of sciences, with Mercury an engineer, stenographer, typist or scientist.

IVth quarter **( 343** JO degree to 346.40 **degree ) :** Saturn causes much trouble in this quarter. If Sun is also placed here and aspected by Mars, the native will die of air accidents at the age of 28 **to 30** years. However, if other beneficial aspect is there, the native will meet with ordinary motor accidents and will be seriously injured.

RAHU

**Ist** quarter **( 333** JO degree to 346.40 degree ) : **Will** have defective vision, few children, unprincipled and unscrupulous. However, he will be helpful to **others.**

Hnd quarter **( 336.40** degree to 340.00 **degree ) :** Wealthy, will own land and building. A learned man. With Moon and aspected by Mars, causes death of mother early.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 340.00** degree **to 343** JO **degree ) :** The native is highly rich. Prefers widow's company. Stammering. Has a mole in the chin. If aspected or conjoined with Jupiter the native will be the owner of several buildings.

IVth quarter **( 343** JO degree to 346.40 degree ) : While the native is rich, his mean behaviour and obstinate character will cause the greatest loss for him. May be money, may be life of his wife or children. If aspected by Mars and Saturn without having beneficial aspect, the entire family will meet with accident.

KETHU

**Ist** quarter ( 333J0 degree to 336.40 degree ) : The native will frequently change his residence. He may run away from his home. His initial periods i.e. upto 24 years will be full of trial and error, mentally upset to a great extent. After his 24th year, he will settle down in a job which gives him maximum satisfaction.

Hnd quarter ( 336.40 degree to 340.00 degree ) : The native will face heavy loss in various ways. He must avoid any investment upto his 30th year. Kethu if associated with benefics will put the native behind the bar. With malifics, he will enjoy after 30th years of age.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 340.00 degree to 343 JO degree ) : He will earn out of agriculture. He will lose his close family members when he is very young and will bring in several responsibilities on him. In some cases, litigation leading to payment of heavy compensation and the native becoming a bankrupt has also been noticed.

IVth quarter ( 343 JO degree to 346.40 degree ) : The native will be residing in foreign land. He will have fight with his parents. Interrupted education. But lateron, attains good education and will reach a position, where power and authority will be conferrd upn him.

Those born in this Nakshatra should not have any dealings or relationships with those born in Acvini, Krttika, Mrgacirsha, Purva-Ashadha Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of this Nakshatra is Saturn followed by Mercury, Ketu, Venus, Sun, Moon, Mars and Rahu in the respective order. The maximum span of life for this native is 95 years.

III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain degrees of Uttara-Bhadrapada Nakshatra

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Uttara- Bhadrapada Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Mars - 2.40 degree of Uttara-Bhadrapada (336.00 degree of the Orbit )

Mercury - 1.40 degree of Uttara-Bhadrapada (335.00 degree of the Orbit)

Saturn - 11.40 degree of Uttara-Bhadrapada ( 345.00 degree of the Orbit)

Rahu - 4.40 degree of Uttara-Bhadrapada (338.00 degree of the Orbit)

Kethu - 10.40 degree of Uttara-Bhadrapada (344.00 degree ofthe Orbit)

Moon - 6.40 degree of Uttara-Bhadrapada ( 340.00 degree of the Orbit)

Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration curtails the longivity of the native. No auspicious work should be undertaken when these planets transit the deadly degrees. The native should be careful whenever these planets transit such deadly degrees.

IV. Remedial measures

1) Neelam (Blue Sapphire) of 5 Ratis fixed in silver ring may be worn in the 4th (Mercury) finger on Saturday between 1.30 PM to 4.30 PM; plus Panna (Emerald) of 3 Ratis fixed in gold ring may be worn in the 2nd (Saturn) finger on the next Wednesday between 3 hours from Sunrise.

2) Recite mantra for Jupiter as given at sl.no.19.

# CHAPTER 28

## REVATI

The 28th zodiacal extension from 346.40 degree to 360.00 degree is called Revati Nakshatra; corresponding to the **'Batn-Al-Hut'** (the fish's belly) or 'Ar-Risha' (the band) of the Arab Manzil; 'Piscium' of the Greeks; 'Koei' of the Chinese **Sieu.** Revati means 'wealthy' or 'abundant'. It consists of 32 stars looking like Cravishtha i.e. a drum shape.

The presiding deity of this Nakshatra is 'Opushan' meaning **the** prosperer and one of the Adityas. It is said that Pushan or Pooswan vibrate throughout the sky.

**I. General** results **of being born in Revati Nakshatra**

**A Male natives**

**1. Physical features:** Revati born will have very good physique, moderately **tall** and symmetrical bodies with fair complexion.

2. **Character and general events:** He is very clean in his heart, sincere in his dealings and soft-spoken. He has knack of dealings with others as per the occasion warrants. He does not give much heed to others unnecessarily. Since he has completely an independent life he easily gets hurt when resistence arises. He cannot keep anything secret for a long time. He will not blindly believe even his loved ones. But once he takes somebody into confidence, it is not easy to keep away them out of his attachment.

He is very hot-tempered. Come what may, act according to his inner calling is his principle. He tries to observe the principle which he feels is correct and resist tooth andnail till the end for achieving or following that principle. He draws premature conclusions on any matter. He is god fearing, superstitious, religious and rigid in the observance of orthodox culture and principles.

He is stubbon and ambitious. Even a slightest failure of his ideas or plan will give him maximum torture. Out of the 28 Nakshatra born persons, Revati born persons are the most god fearing and religiously

much inclined. Hence they also enjoy the maximum blessings of the Almighty.

3. Education, sources **of earning/profession:** He will be interested in the scientific solutions, historical research and ancient cultures. He will be known publicly for the merits in any one of the three fields mentioned above. Ancient cultures include astrology and astronomy also.

He can be a good physician, astrologer or poet. If he is employed in a government organisation he can be the most successful person. Revati born are mostly settled in foreign countries. When I say foreign countries, it includes a quite resonable distance from one's own birth place. He will come **up** in his life with his own efforts. His intelligence and ability are the inherent quality at birth. He cannot stick to any particular field of job for long time.

He cannot expect to gain much compared to the ratio between work and reward till his 50th age. Period between 23 years and 26 years will be a good period whereas period between 26 to 42 years of age will mark a lot of problems both financially, mentally and socially. It is only after his 50th year he can think of a worriless and stable life.

4. Family life: He cannot have any help from his relatives and even from father. In other words, he is unlucky to enjoy the benefits from his near and dear ones. However, his married life will be moderatly good. His spouse will be quite an adjusting type.

5. Health: He is prone to fever, dysentry or dental diseases, intestinal ulcers and ear problem.

B. Female natives:

1. Physical features: She will be extremely beautiful. She can be recognised easilky even out of a thousand persons due to her magnificent attractive personality.

2. Character and general events: She is somewhat stubborn. Likes to exercise authority over others. Like male natives, she is also god fearing, religious and rigid in the observance of orthodox culture and principles. Highly superstitious.

3. Education, sources **of earning/profession:** She will **have** her educa-

tion in the field of arts or literature or mathematics. She may be in the general line as far as professional field is concerned i.e. she may be a telephone operator, typist, teacher or a representative of companies. When good aspect of benefic planet is received, she may be an ambassador or a person representing her country for cultural or political matters.

4. **Family life:** She should not marry an Ardra boy, as the couple cannot have mutual understanding which may sometimes lead to divorce. She will enjoy a most harmonious married life.

5. **Health:** She may have some deformities of the feet, intestinal ulcers or abdominal disorders. In some cases deafness has also been noticed.

**II. Results arising out of planetary placement in Revati Nakshatra:**

SUN

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

1st **quarter (346.40 degree to** 350.00 degree): He is popular, wealthy, possess piercing intelligence, good looks, learning, born scholar or pandit. He is brave and is capable of coming out with flying colours in any fight or battle against his enemies. He enjoys life well in a righteous manner; but he does not covet either wealth or women belonging to others.

**Hnd quarter ( 350.00 degree to 353 JO degree** ) : **If** ascendant is Cravishtha 2nd quarter and Sun along with Moon are placed here, will cause illness to the child from the very time of birth and will live for 3 days only.

**IIIrd quarter (353 JO degree to 356.40 degree ) :** When this quarter also becomes the ascendant and Moon in Citra Nakshatra and Venus in Rohini, the native will be killed by his own wife and in his own house.

**IVth quarter (356.40 degree to 360.00 degree ) :** This is a best position for the Sun to occupy. Aspected by Jupiter, the native will attain a high position, may be a minister or equal in rank. His 44th year will be a golden period.

MOON

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 346.40** degree, to 350.00 **degree ) :** If Sun and Mars are placed in Hasta Nakshatra with Moon in this quarter, the native lives for 14 years. He will have a broad mark in his **person,** will be lovely, clever in counsel, **will** have **sons,** family and friends and will enjoy steady and continuous prosperity.

Hnd quarter **( 350.00** degree to 353 JO **degree ) :** When this quarter is the ascendant, Sun and Saturn also occupy this quarter with Mars in Hasta Nakshatra, the native will be killed due to machine accidents.

**IIIrd** quarter ( 353J0 degree to 356.40 degree ) : Any prediction about the native with Moon in this quarter should be made after one year only, as there is risk of life to the native.

IVth quarter (356.40 degree **to** 360.00 **degree ) :** Moon in this quarter will cause death of the father of a male and that of the mother in the **case** of a female native. Ascendant being **Punarvasu, Sun** in Krttika with Moon in this quarter, the child lives only for one night.

MARS

For the **results** due to varioius planetary aspects, please see the results already **metnioned** in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **(346.40** degree **to** 350.00 degree ): Financial gains through lands. He is healthy, active and alert. Ability to organise the work by introducing modern techniques.

Hnd quarter **( 350.00** degree to **353** JO **degree ) :** The native is of the type that he will get irritated and will irritate others also. Fits, epilepsy, brain disorder. The native is either prone to be **cheated** or he himself will be a fraud.

**IIIrd** quarter **( 353.20** degree to 356.40 **degree ) :** Jupiter and Mars joining here will make the native achieve evrerything he likes. He may be head of any organisation of his employment. However, his dealings with subordinates will bring him much problem.

IVth quarter ( 356.40 degree to 360.00 degree ) : Since this is the position of exaltation for Venus, Mars here will confer much fame **and** wealth. But he cannot enjoy conjugal happiness. In some cases, divorce or separation for a longer period has been noticed.

MERCURY

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter **( 346.40** degree to 350.00 **degree ) :** The native is quick in wit and reasonable. Interested in learning different languages. Speculative tendency. Accountant or administrative head.

Hnd quarter **( 350.00** degree to **353** JO degree ) : If Jupiter aspects, the native has clear thinking, correct forethought and good judgement. He will be prudent and wise. He will possess a philosophical mind. He can shine as a writer, correspondent or auditor.

**'IIIrd** quarter **( 353** JO degree to 356.40 degree ) : The native may be an expert in law. He will face penury from the court on account of his wife. A cunning and cruel. Gets much wealth from his wife's side. If two or more malific planets are in association or aspect, he will cause death to his wife.'

IVth quarter (356.40 degree to 360.00 degree ) : The native may join a **government** service. If with Mars, in a defence branch as a technical person. With Venus, will travel extensively in foreign countries. With Jupiter, high position either in the government or in the political field.

JUPITER

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist** quarter ( 346.40 degree to 350.00 degree ) : Ascendant being Anuradha 2nd quarter, female native will have 5 sons. He will **never** betray anybody. A fatty body. He will enjoy a high position in the professional field.

Hnd quarter **( 350.00** degree **to 353** JO **degree ) :** When ascendant falls in Mula or Purva-Ashadha, with Jupiter in this quarter, the native will be protected from all evils including child death and will live long with

flying colours.

**IIIrd quarter ( 353 JO degree to 356.40 degree ):** The native will be quite social and religious. Will undertake long journeys. Life in a **foreign** place is indicated. He is fond of mysteries. Writer of fiction. He may suffer from **hernia,** jaundice, cerebral **congestion, catarrh,** abscess and flatulence.

**IVth quarter ( 356.40 degree to 360.00 degree )** : When Moon is in Hasta with Jupiter here, the native will possess palms and soles with marks of trident, fish, arrow etc. interested in water **sporting,** reddish face and beautiful face and will rule towns and states. He will live for 100 years and will meet with his end in a forest.

VENUS

For the results due to various planetary **aspects,** please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter ( 346.40 degree to 350.00 degree ) :** If ascendant is Citra 1st quarter, a female native with Venus here, will be extremely beautiful, liked by her husband and ornament to her husband's family.

**Hnd quarter (350.00 degree to 353 JO degree) :** When ascendant falls in Hasta Nakshatra in the case of a female native, her husband will be very **famous** and **may** be associated with defence. She **will** be **extremely** beautiful with a **graceful** face, interested in fine arts and endowed with ornaments and wealth.

**IIIrd quarter ( 353 JO degree to 356.40 degree ) :** Moon also placed here and ascendant in **Anuradha,** the native will be blessed with lucky daughters, who will prove to be much better than sons.

**IVth quarter ( 356.40 degree to 360.00 degree )** : With Jupiter here and Moon in 2nd quarter of **Krttika,** the native will become highest political figure, **may be** President, Prime Minister or Minister occupying position next only to those two categories mentioned above. It is also said that the movements of his army will cloud the Sun with dust and the lotus will close its petals due to misconception **of the** Sun having set. The native with Venus alone will live for 70 years.

**SATURN**

For the results due to various planetary aspects, please see the results already mentioned in the case of Mula Nakshatra.

**Ist quarter ( 346.40 degree to 350.00 degree )** : Ascendant being **Hasta,** the marriage of the native **will** be delayed and partner whether in the case of male or female native will be much older. **When** I say much older, in the case of male native his wife may be older by one to three years and in the case of female native, the difference will be more than 10 years. They are pessimistic; hence they are not ready for any adjustment. Saturn alone or with the aspect of benefit planet will confer wealth and reasonable overall happiness.

**Hnd quarter (350.00 degree to 353 JO degree )** : The native will be contemplative, practical and energetic. Geology, mineralogy, mathematics or statistics.

**IIIrd quarter ( 353 JO degree to 356.40 degree ) :** He **will** earn through shipping agencies, travel agencies, transport, cinema or entertainment.

**IVth quarter ( 356.40 degree to 360.00 degree ) :** Will earn through luxuries, music and radio or other electronic articles, jewellery or painting. There will always be some obstacle or the other which stops him to have the mastery of any subject. However, the native will have good memory and methodical approach in all matters.

**RAHU**

**Ist quarter ( 346.40 degree to 350.00 degree )** : Ascendant being Punarvasu and Rahu here may cause cancer. Mars joining Rahu **here** and **receiving** aspect of Mercury indicates engineering profession and the native will be employed in government. His profession may involve dealing with water.

**Hnd quarter ( 350.00 degree to 353 JO degree )** : Ascendant being Purva-Phalguni and Rahu here will cause cancer.

if Rahu is without the aspect of Mars, the child will live only for 7 years.

**IIIrd quarter ( 353 JO degree to 356.40 degree ) :** Here Rahu becomes ineffective and does not give any positive or negative results. Results

may be judged according to the positioning of other planets or aspect from other planets.

**IVth quarter ( 356.40 degree to 360.00 degree ) : Here** also Rahu alone becomes ineffective and does not give any positive or negative results. Results **may be** judged according to the positioning of other planets or aspect from other planets.

**KETHU**

**Ist quarter ( 346.40 degree to 350.00 degree )** : **If** Venus also joins here, the native may be a doctor preferably a Gynecologist. With Sun, he may be an eye surgeon. While he attains a high professional perfection and receives honour, his family life is in turmoil.

**Hnd quarter ( 350.00** degree to **353.J0 degree ) :** He has wealth and health but not happiness upto his 40th year. Leads a life away from his family upto his 35th year. He must curb the tendency of doubting his wife, which may be the main cause of his separation from family. However, he will have re-union after his 35th year.

**IIIrd quarter ( 353 JO degree to 356.40 degree )** : Earns from the profession involving frequent travels. A life of ease and happiness.

**IVth quarter ( 356.40 degree to 360.00 degree )** : **It** has been noticed that most **of the** persons with Kethu in this quarter, are engaged in some or the other contract business. Subordination is allergic to them. That is why they normally carry on some independent business or **profession.**

Those born in this Nakshatra should not have any dealings or relationship with those born in Bharani, Rohini, Cravana and Purva-Ashadha Nakshatras.

The dasa lord of the Revati Nakshatra is Mercury followed by Ketu, Venus, Sun, Moon, Mars, Rahu, Jupiter and Saturn.

**III. Results due to placement of some planets in certain** degrees **of Revati Nakshatra**

There are some deadly or fateful degrees in Revati Nakshatra for some planets. The following are such degrees for various planets:

Jupiter - 11.20 degree of Revati (358.00 degree **of** the Orbit)

Venus - 2.40 degree of Revati ( 349.00 degree of the **Orbit )**

Sun - 6.40 degree of Revati ( 353.00 degree of the **Orbit )**

Birth taking place in the above mentioned planetary configuration curtails the longivity of the native. No auspicious work should be undertaken when these planets transit the deadly degrees. The native shoiuld be careful whenever these planets transit such deadly degrees.

**IV. Remedial measures**

**1)** Panna (Emerald) of 7 Ratis fixed in gold ring may be worn in 2nd finger (Saturn) on Wednesday between 3 hours from Sunrise.

**2)** Wear Talisman (Yantra) as mentioned at sl.no.19 of mantra and recite mantras mentioned therein. In addition recite mantra no.36.

# CHAPTER 29

## MISCELLANEOUS

Divide your birth Nakshatra into 12 equal divisions. Find out the exact division in which your birth Nakshatra falls and then see the results mentioned against each division. For facility sake and for easy reference by the reader, I have divided the same as **follows :**

| Division No | Extention of Nakshatra From d.m. s. | To d. m. s. | Results |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1) | 0.00.00 | 1.06.40 | Resides in a foreign place. |
| 2) | 1.06.40 | 2.13.20 | High position and power. |
| 3) | 2.13.20 | 3.20.00 | Danger, accident risk. |
| 4) | 3.20.00 | 4.26.40 | Kingly position. |
| 5) | 4.26.40 | 5.33.20 | High position in the **family.** |
| 6) | 5.33.20 | 6.40.00 | Sickly disposition. |
| 7) | 6.40.00 | 7.46.40 | **Deprives** position. |
| 8) | 7.46.40 | 8.53.20 | Phobia. |
| 9) | 8.53.20 | 10.00.00 | Poor existence. |
| 10) | 10.00.00 | 11.06.40 | Marriage with a young girl. |
| **11)** | 11.06.40 | 12.13.20 | All comforts. |
| 12) | 12.13.20 | 13.20.00 | Good and enough food. |

Divide your birth Nakshatra into 60 equal divisions, then see the divisions in which your birth Nakshatra is placed. Results mentioned against each division as given below may be noted:

| Division No | Extention of Nakshatra From d.m. s. | To d. m. s. | Results |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1) | 0.00.00 | 0.13.20 | Abdication, loss of position. |
| 2) | 0.13.20 | 0.26.40 | Ascetism. |
| 3) | 0.26.40 | 0.40.00 | Sex with other ladies. |
| 4) | 0.40.00 | 0.53.20 | Thievery. |
| 5) | 0.53.20 | 1.06.40 | Possess conveyances.Elcphant rider. |
| 6) | 1.06.40 | 1.20.00 | Kingly position. |
| 7) | 1.20.00 | 1.33.20 | King, President, Prime-minister, minister or equivalent. |
| 8) | 1.33.20 | 1.46.40 | Victory over enemies. |
| 9) | 1.46.40 | 2.00.00 | Expert in law, lawyer or preceptor. |
| 10) | 2.00.00 | 2.13.20 | Virtuous and lucky. |
| 11) | 2.13.20 | 2.26.40 | Kind to all. |
| 12) | 2.26.40 | 2.40.00 | Head will be cut-off. |
| 13) | 2.40.00 | 2.53.20 | Injury to hands and feets. |
| 14) | 2.53.20 | 3.06.40 | Imprisonment. |
| 15) | 3.06.40 | 3.20.00 | Ruin. |
| 16) | 3.20.00 | 333.20 | Kingly Position. |
| 17) | 3.33.20 | 3.46.40 | Learned in vedas. |
| 18) | 3.46.40 | 4.00.00 | Morphinism. |
| 19) | 4.00.00 | 4.13.20 | Religious inclination. |
| 20) | 4.13.20 | 4.26.40 | Righteousness and integrity |
| 21) | 4.26.40 | 4.40.00 | Fortunate existence. |
| 22) | 4.40.00 | 4.53.20 | Legacy or hidden treasure. |
| 23) | 4.53.20 | 5.06.40 | Weigher |

| Division No | Extention of Nakshatra From d.m. s. | To d. m. s. | Results |
|---|---|---|---|
| 24) | 5.06.40 | 5.20.00 | Translator or writer. |
| 25) | 5.20.00 | 5.33.20 | Annihilator of enemies. |
| 26) | 533.20 | 5.46.40 | Disease. |
| 27) | 5.46.40 | 6.00.00 | Suffers failure due to enemies. |
| 28) | 6.00.00 | 6.13.20 | Leaves his native place. |
| 29) | 6.13.20 | 6.26.40 | Servant. |
| 30) | 6.26.40 | 6.40.00 | Loss of wealth. |
| 31) | 6.40.00 | 6.53.20 | Important position. |
| 32) | 6.53.20 | 7.06.40 | Stability. |
| 33) | 7.06.40 | 7.20.00 | Rules other man's land. |
| 34) | 7.20.00 | 7.33.20 | Many wives. |
| 35) | 7.33.20 | 7.46.40 | Danger from animals mostly from elephant. |
| 36) | 7.46.40 | 8.00.00 | Afraid of or danger from war. |
| 37) | 8.00.00 | 8.13.20 | Phobia. |
| 38) | 8.13.20 | 8.26.40 | Progress due to sincerity. |
| 39) | 8.26.40 | 8.40.00 | Feeds poor people. |
| 40) | 8.40.00 | 8.53.20 | Danger from fire. |
| 41) | 8.53.20 | 9.06.40 | Opressed by all. |
| 42) | 9.06.40 | 9.20.00 | Business. |
| 43) | 9.20.00 | 9.33.20 | Travels extensively. |
| 44) | 9.33.20 | 9.46.40 | Non-vegetarian. |
| 45) | 9.46.40 | 10.00.00 | Injury due to weapons. |
| 46) | 10.00.00 | 10.13.20 | Yoga for marriage. |
| 47) | 10.13.20 | 10.26.40 | Sportsman- footballer. |
| 48) | 10.26.40 | 10.40.00 | Gambler. |
| 49) | 10.40.00 | 10.53.20 | Kingly position. |
| 50) | 10.53.20 | 11.06.40 | Sorrowful. |

| Division No | Extention of Nakshatra From d.m. s. | To d. m. s. | Results |
|---|---|---|---|
| 51) | 11.06.40 | 11.20.00 | Lazy and morphinism. |
| 52) | 11.20.00 | 11.33.20 | Traitor. |
| 53) | 1133.20 | 11.46.40 | **Paraphernelia** of relatives |
| 54) | 11.46.40 | 12.00.00 | **Meditation,** worship. |
| 55) | 12.00.00 | 12.13.20 | Many wives. |
| 56) | 12.13.20 | 12.26.40 | Good and enough food. |
| 57) | 12.26.40 | 12.40.00 | Alcholism. |
| 58) | 12.40.00 | 12.55.20 | Righteous deed. |
| **59)** | 12.53.20 | 13.06.40 | Peaceful disposition and high position. |
| 60) | 13.06.40 | 13.20.00 | All comforts with high position. |

A person born in the first quarter of Mula, **Magha** or Acvini will lose his father, but when the birth be in the last quarter of Revati, Jyeshtha or Aclesha, there will be loss **of the** mother, the father and the child.

The child born under the same star as that of the father or under the 10th star from the father's will cause the **loss** of the father. Child born in the same **Janma** Lagna and same Nakshatra Navamsa as that of father will cause father's death of the very day of it's birth.

The star in which the Moon is at the time of birth of a person is to be reckoned as the first **and** is called JANMARKSHA; the 10th therefrom is called KARMARKSHA; the 16th therefrom is SANGHATHIKA; the 18th therefrom **is** SAMUDAYA; the 19th therefrom is ADHANA; the 23rd therefrom is VINASIKA; **25th,** 26th and 27th stars are called **JATI** (Caste), DESA (country) and ABHISHEKA respectively.

If the **Janmarksha** and other stars mentioned above are occulted by malific planets at the birth of a person, they will cause death on the very day of birth. If occulted by benefic planets, they will produce benefic effects.

If Moon is aspected by Jupiter exactly from 180 degree position Gajakesari Yoga is **formed,** resulting good **intellect,** longivity and popularity and fame.

According to Saravali, Mula, Aclesha, Vishaka and Jyeshtha are not harmful for boys born in these Nakshatras. Hence parents of the girls need no longer be afraid of accepting those boys bora in these 4 Nakshatras.

When Lord of Lagna is not strong and well **disposed,** and occupy the 3rd, 5th or 7th constellation counted from the birth star the evil **indicatiions** would be intensified. When lord of lagna is strong and occupies the above **constellational** positions, evil propensity would be lessened.

If a birth takes place in the Nakshatras **of the** brother and the parents, death takes place, without doubt of the brother and father or mother or they have to undergo death like suffering.

When Moon, Mars and Kethu are placed in the same Nakshatra or Moon and Kethu in the same Nakshatra and Mars in opposition in a horoscope indicate tendency to suicide. When Moon transits in any of the stars **viz. Mrgacirsha, Citra,** Catabhishaj and at the same **time** Mars happens **to** be in Rohini, Hasta and Cravana or vice-verse, the tendency of committing suicde will be in greater degree. Mondays and Tuesdays are the main days when the mind will be afflicted and dragged on to such tendency.

Native born in the same constellation as that of parents or elder brothers will cause death **of the** respective person having the same star. As per Sage **Vasishta,** birth in father's or mother's Nakshatra causes death of one of them early. Some authorities belive that such result will take place if the birth is in the same Nakshatra and same quarter.

Child who has a Nakshatra different from the parents will enjoy **maxium** love and affection from them.

If the ascendant and Moon are placed in the same Nakshatra, as also the same pada or quarter, and Mercury and Venus or Jupiter and Venus occupies the same Nakshatra in any pada or quarter but in the same Nakshatra in which ascendant and Moon together falls, the native

will have excellent character, be happy, learned, intelligent and enjoy her life with ornaments, houses, good husband and children.

If the ascendant and Moon falls in the same Nakshatra and same quarter and Venus also placed in the same Nakshatra, the native will have many gold ornaments, fond of happiness but an irritating nature.

If Mercury and Moon occupy Lagna Nakshatra, she will be happy and blessed with good children. If Jupiter along with Moon is in the Lagna she will be very wealthy and will have sons and grand children.

GANDANTA TARA: Gantanta which consists of a period of 3.20 degrees at the junction of each of the three pairs of stars viz. Mula and Jyeshtha; Magha and Aclesha; Revati and Acvini and Vishaghaties ( poisonous quarters ) viz. the last quarter of Aclesha, Jyeshtha, Revati and first quarter of Acvini, Magha and Mula; are productive of much evil to living beings. The quarter at the junction of Jyeshtha and Mula is termed as ABHUKTA. Any girl, boy, beast or slave bora in this quarter cause the ruin of the family owning them.

The person born in Abhukta Mula later half will cause the death of father at the very moment of birth. If the person born in Abhukta Mula lives he will be the casue of his family's pre-eminence, raise its status and will be prosperous. He may even command an army.

GANDA (RISK): The person born in Ganda loses the father if the time be day, and the mother if the time of birth is at night, and if the time of birth be in junction between day and night the person born will himself die.

There is Ganda at the conclusion of a Gandatara such as Revati, Aclesha or Jyeshtha at night and the commencement of a Gandatara such as Acvini, Magha or Mula during the day and at the junction of a pair of Gandatara in the junctions between day and night. This is the distinguishing mark of a Ganda period.

The Ganda period i.e. the period of risk is 16 years when the birth is in the 1st quarter of Acvini, it is 8 years when the birth is in the 1st quarter of Magha, 1 year in the case of Jyeshtha, 4 years in the case of Citra and Mula, 2 years in the case of Aclesha, 1 year in the case of Revati, 2 months in the case of Uttara-Phalguni, 3 months in the cse of

Pushya, 9 months in the case of **Purva-Ashadha,** particularly for the father and 12 years in the case of Hasta Nakshatras.

Native **born** in Nakshatra Gandanta will cause evils to his parents, birth in Tithi Gandanta will cause evils to his elder brothers and sisters. Birth in Ascendant Gandanta will cause evils to self. If birth takes place in all the three gandantas, the native will cause annihilation of all that is near to him.

Auspicious **time for doing auspicious work**

1) Rohini, Uttara-Phalguni, Uttara-Ashadha and Uttara-Bhadrapada are good for oatth taking ceremony **by** Ministers and other **VIPs,** laying foundations of Cities and sowing operations.
2) Acvini, Pushya, Hasta and Abhijit are good for starting industries.
3) Cravana, Cravishtha, Catabhishaj, Punarvasu are good for acquiring vehicles.
4) Pushya for any work other than marriage.
5) For **namakarna** or name giving of the **new** born child - 10th, 12th or 16th day of Child's birth. Anuradha, Punarvasu, Magha, Uttara-Phalguni, Uttara-Ashadha, Uttara-Bhadrapada, Cathabhishaj, Svati, Cravishtha, Cravana,l Rohini, Acvini, Mrgacirsha, Revati, Hasta and Pushya falling on **Monday,Wed**nesday,Thursday or Friday are good.
6) First feeding of rice or other cereals - First feeding of Cereals may be done in the 6th, 8th, 9th month of the new born child. Acvini, Mrgacirsha, Punarvasu, Cravishtha, Pushya, Hasta, Svati, Anuradha, Cravana, Catabhishaj, and Citra falling on Monday, Wednesday, Thursday or Friday are good.
7) Ear boring - This may be done on the 12th or 16th day of the birth of the child or if it is not possible, then in the 6th, 7th or 8th month either in the forenoon or in the afternoon and not in the night. Avoid the day when two Nakshatras are in operation. Monday, Wednesday, Thursday and Friday are good.
8) First hair cutting (mundane ceremony) - 3rd or 5th year of the

child. Punarvasu, Mrgacirsha, Cravishtha, Cravana, Revati, Pushya, Citra, Acvini, Hasta falling on Monday. Wednesday, Thursday and Friday are good. Avoid **new** and Full Moon days.

9) Commencing Education for the first time in the life of a child - 5th day in the 5th month of the 5th year. This day should be reckoned from the birth Nakshatra falling in the 5th year and not calender day. Acivini, Punarvasu, Ardra, Hasta, Citra, Svati, Cravana and Revati falling on Monday, **Wednesday,Thursday** and Friday.

10) Shifting residence - Avoid birth constellation of the self and family members involved in such shifting. Anuradha, Mragacirsha and Hasta are good.

11) Repairing Houses - Friday. Best is when Jupiter transit Rohini, Mrgacirsha, Aclesha, Uttara-Phalguni, Uttara Ashadha, Cravana and Uttara-Bhadrapada.

12) Surgical operations - Operation may be done, if possible when the Moon is in the increase but avoid exact time of the Full Moon. Avoid own birth Nakshatra. Best day is Tuesday or Saturday when Ardra, Jyeshtha, Aclesha or Mula coinciding with 4th, 9th or 14th lunar day are ruling. Avoid when Mars and Saturn are in aspect each other.

**Inauspicious time for doing auspicious work**

1) 7th Nakshatra from the Nakshatra occupied by the Saturn has 'KALA DOSHA' (Anachronism) and 20th Nakshatra from the Nakshatra occupied by the Saturn is called 'GANDA'. Therefore these two Nakshatras should be avoided for any auspicoius work.

2) Count the number of Nakshatra from the Nakshatra occupied by the Sun in one's horoscope upto Mula, and count that many number from Mula Nakshatra. When such counting ends, that Nakshatra is called **'KANDAK'.** This should be rejected.

3) Same way, that number counted from the Nakshatra occupied by Mars upto Mula, should again be counted from Mula and where such counting ends that Nakshatra is called 'STHUNA'

Nakshatra. This should be rejected.

4) Count from your Nakshatra to the Nakshatra ruling on a particular day when you intend to do some auspicious work and divide by 9 the number so obtained. If the number comes to less than 9 then leave such number as it is. If the remainder is 1- danger to body, if 2- wealth and property; if 3 dangers, losses and accidents; if 4 prosperity; if 5 obstacles; if 6 you will realise your ambition; if 7 dangers; if 8 good; and if 9 very favourable. When the number initially counted is less than 9, 3rd star will give danger, losses and accidents; if 5th star, will create obstacles. Hence avoid unfavourable number of Nakshatra as mentioned above for any auspicious work or **commencement** of journey.

5) Starting from the 3rd quarter of Cravishtha to Revati are not suitable for any kind of auspicious work. The only exception is Uttara-Bhadrapada, for oath taking ceremony or for laying the foundations of cities or for sowing operations.

6) Avoid Bharani, **Krttika,** the **last** quarter of Aclesha, Jyeshtha and Revati.

7) When the Sun transit to next Nakshatra, avoid 12th degree of the currently transiting Nakshatra to 2nd degree of the Nakshatra the Sun is going to transit. •

8) Marriage of an eldest son or daughter should not be done in the month of Jyeshtha and when the Jyeshtha Nakshatra is ruling.

9) Avoid Rahukalam - When the sunrise is 6 A.M the Rahukalam will be as follows:

**Sunday** - 4.30 PM to 6.00 PM
Monday - **7.30 AM to 9.00** PM
Tuesday - 3.00 PM to 4.30 PM
Wednesday - **12.00** Noon to **1.30 PM**
Thursday - 1.30 PM to 3.00 PM
Friday - 10.30 AM to 12.00 Noon
Saturday - 9.00 **AM** to 10.30 AM

10) No auspicious work should be done when such time falls in 88th quarter counted from the quarter of one's birth constellation.

11) Avoid Acvini and Rohini falling in the month of Citra; Citra, **Pushya**, Uttara-Ashadha, Svati falling in the month of Jyeshtha; Purva-Phalguni, Cravishtha falling in the month of Ashadha; Purva-Ashadha and Uttara-Ashadha falling in the month of Cravana; Catabhishaj and Revati falling in the month of Purva-Bhadrapada; **Mrgacirsha, Anuradha,** Krttika and Pushya falling in the month of Krttika.

Some hints on matching the horoscope for Marriage

If **both** boy and **girl,** whose horoscope is being matched have the same Nakshatra as indicated below, is considered good:

1. Rohini 2. Ardra

3. Magha 4. Hasta

5. Vicakha 6. Cravana

7. Uttara-Bhadrapada **8.** Revati.

The following Nakshatras are middling:

**1.** Acvini 2. Krttika

3. **Mrgacirsha** 4. Punarvasu

5. Purva-Phalguni 6. **Uttara-Phalguṇi**

7. Citra 8. Anuradha

8. Anuradha 9. Purva-Ashadha

10. Uttara-Ashadha.

Boy and girl having the following Nakshatra should not be allowed to marry.

1. Bharani 2. Pushya

3. Aclesha 4. Svati

5. Jyeshtha 6. Mula

7. Cravishtha 8. Catabhishaj

9. Purva-Bhadrapada

Combination of the following Nakshatra is not good for marriage, hence should be rejected:

Girls: Girls born in the Nakshatra shown in column 1 should not marry the boys, whose Nakshatra is shown in column No.2.

| Column 1 | **Column** 2 | **Column** 1 | **Column 2** |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1. Krttika | Aclesha | 2.Aclesha | Svati |
| 3. Citra | Purva-Ashadha | 4.Anuradha | Cravishtha |
| 5. Cata bhishaj | Krttika | 6Jyeshtha | Catabhishaj |
| 7. Uttara-Phalguni | Mrgacirsha | **8.Hasta** | Mula |

Combination of Jyeshtha and Catabhishaj bring harm to the family. Combiantion of Uttara-Phalguni and Krittika and Hasta and Mula inflict death to both.

Combination of Vicaka and Magha, Vicaka and Cravana creates enemity. Combination of Acvini and Cravana, Uttara- Bhadrapada and Mrgacirsha bring widowhood.

Best combination is between Revati and Uttara-Ashadha which gives utmost **mutal** satisfaction, Purva-Bhadra **and** Mula which brings prosperity, Uttara-Bhadrapada and Purva-Ashadha which develops mutal affection and Pushya and Bharani which brings happiness.

Boys: In the case of boys, combiantion **of the** following Nakshatas are considered good i.e. boys born in the Nakshatra shown in **Col.1** are allowed to marry girls born in **Col.2** below:

| Column 1 | **Column 2** | **Column 1** | **Column 2** |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1) Ardra | Uttara-Phalguni | 2) Rohini | Magha |
| 3) Magha | Anuradha | 4) Svati | Uttara Ashadha |
| 5) Purva-Bhadrapada | Revati | 6) Acvini | Punarvasu |
| 7) Pushya | Citra | 8) Revati | Magha |

9) Punar Hasta
vasu

Certain intervals between the first appearance of menses and nuptial ceremony have been prescribed by our Maharshis. She should see her husband, if marriage has taken place before occurence of puberty, after the lapse of the periods mentioned below.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Bharani | - | 10 months |
| Krttika | } | |
| Aclesha | } | 4 month |
| Jyeshtha | } | |
| Puba | } | |
| Purva-Ashadha | } | 8 months |
| Purva-Bhadrapada | } | |
| Adra | - | 6 months |
| Magha | - | 12 months |
| Punarvasu | - | 5 months |

Girls bora in the last quarter of Mula and first quarter of Aclesha will not cause any harm to anybody.

For a satisfactory harmoney between the bride and bridegroom, the Nakshatra of the bridegroom should be the 9th, or 18th or 27th Nakshatra counted from that of the bride.

OM GANAPATH AYE NAMAH
OM NAMAH SHIVAYA
OM NARAYANAYA NAMAH
OM BRAHMAYA NAMAH
OM ADITYAYA NAMAH.